Old Dominion University ODU Digital Commons

# Strong Magnetic Field Effects and Molecular Processes with Applications to White Dwarfs 

Phillip C. Stancil<br>Old Dominion University

Follow this and additional works at: https://digitalcommons.odu.edu/physics_etds
Part of the Astrophysics and Astronomy Commons, and the Atomic, Molecular and Optical Physics Commons

## Recommended Citation

Stancil, Phillip C.. "Strong Magnetic Field Effects and Molecular Processes with Applications to White Dwarfs" (1994). Doctor of Philosophy (PhD), dissertation, Physics, Old Dominion University, DOI:
10.25777/fxg0-7j95
https://digitalcommons.odu.edu/physics_etds/121

This Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by the Physics at ODU Digital Commons. It has been accepted for inclusion in Physics Theses \& Dissertations by an authorized administrator of ODU Digital Commons. For more information, please contact digitalcommons@odu.edu.

# STRONG MAGNETIC FIELD EFFECTS AND MOLECULAR PROCESSES WITH APPLICATIONS TO WHITE DWARFS 

by<br>Phillip C. Stancil

B.S. May 1986, Old Dominion University
M.S. May 1990, Old Dominion University

A Dissertation submitted to the Faculty of Old Dominion University in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree of

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY
PHYSICS
OLD DOMINION UNIVERSITY
August, 1994

Áproved by;
$\qquad$
$\qquad$
$\qquad$
$\qquad$
$\qquad$
$\qquad$

# STRONG MAGNETIC FIELD EFFECTS AND MOLECULAR PROCESSES WITH APPLICATIONS TO WHITE DWARFS 

Phillip C. Stancil<br>Old Dominion University, 1994<br>Dissertation Advisors: Prof. Gary E. Copeland<br>and Prof. Alex Dalgarno


#### Abstract

Radiative transitions of hydrogenlike atoms in external magnetic fields of strength applicable to magnetic white dwarfs, i.e. $B \lesssim 10^{3}$ megagauss, have been investigated for field-free principal quantum numbers $n \lesssim 6$. Finite proton mass corrections are included. Relativistic corrections are also investigated. Transition probabilities are determined using the length, velocity, and acceleration forms of the electric dipole operator. Discrepancies between previous calculations and magnetic white dwarf observations of low-lying boundbound transitions have been studied. New results for high-lying transitions are also obtained.

The transition probability for the hydrogenlike $2 s$ two-photon decay has been investigated and shown to increase substantially with field strength. The computed two-photon spectra show resonances and interference minima. Anomalous Zeeman depolarization features are found in computed two-photon polarization spectra of alkali atoms in laboratory strength magnetic fields. A


previously observed fine structure depolarization feature is shown to decay with decreasing field strength.

The molecular processes of radiative association, photodissociation, and free-free absorption for the ions $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$are investigated for various temperatures. New partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants have also been determined for the two molecular ions.

A persistent $\sim 2 \mathrm{~nm}$ discrepancy in the Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$line center between theoretical calculations and observations of the highly magnetic ( $\sim 320 \mathrm{MG}$ ) white dwarf Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ is interpreted as resonance broadening due to hydrogenproton and hydrogen-hydrogen collisions in the high-density ( $\sim 10^{21} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$ ), high-magnetic environment of the star.

The detection prospects of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$in cool white dwarfs are discussed and shown to be insignificant. It is suggested, though, that continuous absorption by $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$may be responsible for an observed ultraviolet flux deficiency in some cool helium-rich white dwarfs.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I am grateful for the guidance and support afforded me by my two advisors Prof. Gary E. Copeland of the Department of Physics and Prof. Alex Dalgarno of the Astronomy Department at Harvard University. I also thank Prof. Mark D. Havey, Prof. J. Wallace Van Orden, and Prof. Lawrence B. Weinstein of the Department of Physics and Prof. Robert L. Ake of the Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry for serving on my dissertation committee and for providing many helpful suggestions.

I also thank Frof. James L. Cox, Chair of the Department of Physics, Prof. John S. Eck, Associate Vice President for Research and Graduate Studies, Ms. Virginia Maddry, Ms. Valerie Sorenson of the Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory, and Ms. Verity Parris of the Institute for Theoretical Atomic and Molecular Physics for helping to keep my relocation to Cambridge as painless as possible. I am indebted to Dr. James F. Babb, Dr. Kate P. Kirby, and Dr. George A. Victor, all of the Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, and Ms. Angela Putney of Palomar Observatory, California Institute of Technology, for many enlightening conversions.

Support for this work was provided by the Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory and the Virginia Space Grant Consortium. I thank the Institute for Theoretical Atomic and Molecular Physics for use of their computational resources.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE
LIST OF TABLES ..... iv
LIST OF FIGURES ..... vi
Chapter

1. INTRODUCTION ..... 1
2. MAGNETIC FIELD EFFECTS ON ATOMS ..... 4
2.1. Structure Calculations of Hydrogenlike Atoms ..... 4
2.2. Spontaneous Two-Photon Emission by Hydrogenlike Atoms ..... 28
2.3. Two-Photon Polarization of Alkali Atoms ..... 50
3. MOLECULAR CALCULATIONS ..... 62
3.1. Radiative Association of $\mathrm{He}^{+}$and He and $\mathrm{H}^{+}$and H ..... 62
3.2. Photodissociation and Free-Free Absorption by $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 81
3.3. Partition Functions and Dissociation Equilibrium Constants of
$\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 98
4. APPLICATIONS TO WHITE DWARFS ..... 103
4.1. Magnetic White Dwarfs ..... 104
4.2. Cool White Dwarfs ..... 119
5. CONCLUSIONS AND COMMENTS ..... 129
BIBLIOGRAPHY ..... 132
APPENDIXES
A. Infinite Proton Mass Energies for Hydrogen ..... 142
B. Relativistic Corrections for Hydrogen ..... 149
C. Transition wavelengths and probabilities for Hydrogen ..... 150
D. Transition wavelengths and probabilities for $\mathrm{He}^{+}$ ..... 159

## LIST OF TABLES

TABLE ..... PAGE
2.1-1. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen in a magnetic field ..... 10
2.1-2. Relativistic infinite proton mass corrections for hydrogen in a magnetic field ..... 14
2.1-3. $Z$-scaling of relativistic infinite proton mass corrections for the ground state of hydrogenlike atoms in a magnetic field ..... 18
2.1-4. Comparison of hydrogen transition probabilities and wavelengths in a magnetic field to previous calculations ..... 22
2.1-5. Convergence properties of hydrogen transition probabilities in a magnetic field for various basis sizes ..... 24
2.2-1. Energies, FWHM linewidths, and magnitudes of the first two resonances for hydrogen two-photon transitions at various magnetic field strengths ..... 34
2.2-2. Two-photon spontaneous emission transition probabilities for hydrogen- like atoms at various magnetic field strengths and nuclear charge ..... 37
2.2-3. Energies of the minima, their linewidths, and the total $2 s$ - $1 s$ energy difference at various magnetic field strengths for hydrogen ..... 43
3.1-1. Parameters used in the long range potentials of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 69
3.1-2. Maximum rotational quantum numbers for each vibrational quantum number of the ground state of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 75
3.1-3. Rate coefficients for the radiative association process ..... 77
3.2-1. Photodissociation cross sections for the reaction $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$ ..... 88
3.2-2. Photodissociation cross sections for the reaction $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$ ..... 89
3.2-3. Free-free absorption coefficients for the reaction
$\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$ ..... 91
3.2-4. Free-free absorption coefficients for the reaction $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$ ..... 92
3.3-1. Partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 100
3.3-2. Partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 101
4.1-1. Approximate wavelengths of the Ly $\alpha$ satellites at various magnetic field strengths ..... 110
4.1-2. Hydrogen photoionization thresholds for $B=320 \mathrm{MG}$ ..... 116

## LIST OF FIGURES

FIGURES ..... PAGE
2.1-1. Wavelengths for the hydrogen Ly $\alpha$ components with magnetic field strength ..... 26
2.1-2. Same as FIG. 2.1-1 but for He II ..... 27
2.2-1. Hydrogen $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ spontaneous two-photon emission probability with magnetic field strength ..... 36
2.2-2. Hydrogen spectral distribution as a function of the energy of the first photon for various magnetic field strengths ..... 38
2.2-3. Same as FIG. 2.2-2 but for $B=2 \times 10^{-4}$ ..... 42
2.2-4. Branching ratios for the decay of the hydrogen $2 s$ level with magnetic field strength ..... 46
2.3-1. Two-photon excitation and fluorescence geometry ..... 52
2.3-2. Two-photon excitation scheme ..... 53
2.3-3. Polarization spectra for two-photon $n_{a} s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}} \rightarrow n_{b} s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}}$ absorption in near resonance with $n_{i} p^{2} P_{j}$ levels for various scaled field strengths $B(\mathrm{~T}) / \zeta\left(\mathrm{cm}^{-1}\right)$ ..... 56
2.3-4. Same as FIG. 2.3-3. but for larger detunings ..... 57
2.3-5. Fluorescence intensity spectrum of two-photon excitation for
$B / \zeta=30 \mathrm{~T} / \mathrm{cm}^{-1}$ ..... 60
3.1-1. Born-Oppenheimer potentials for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 66
3.1-2. $X^{2} \Sigma^{+}-A^{2} \Sigma^{+}$transition dipole moments for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 67
3.1-3. Cross sections for radiative association as a function of relative energy ..... 70
3.1-4. Born-Oppenheimer plus rotational potentials for the $A^{2} \Sigma_{u}^{+}$state of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 72
3.1-5. Born-Oppenheimer plus rotational potentials for the $A^{2} \Sigma_{g}^{+}$state of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 73
3.1-6. Rate coefficient for radiative association as a function of temperature ..... 76
3.1-7. Radiative association spectra at a relative energy of 0.75 eV ..... 79
3.1-8. Radiative association spectra at the orbiting resonance energies ..... 80
3.2-1. Partial photodissociation cross sections for the ground vibrational level and various rotational levels of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ ..... 85
3.2-2. Total $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$photodissociation cross sections for various temperatures ..... 86
3.2-3. Total $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$photodissociation cross sections for various temperatures ..... 87
3.2-4. Comparison of quantum mechanical and semiclassical photodissociation absorption coefficients of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$at various temperatures ..... 94
3.2-5. Comparison of quantum mechanical and semiclassical photodissociation absorption coefficients of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$at various temperatures ..... 95
3.2-6. Total $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$absorption coefficients at various temperatures ..... 96
3.2-7. Total $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$absorption coefficients at various temperatures ..... 97
4.1-1. Observed and modeled spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ ..... 107
4.1-2. Observed and modeled near infrared spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ ..... 112
4.2-1. Continuum opacities for a cool hydrogen-rich white dwarf ..... 123
4.2-2. Continuum opacities for a cool helium-rich white dwarf ..... 125

## 1. INTRODUCTION

Some atomic and molecular data which are difficult to acquire in the laboratory must be determined by theoretical means. Generally, this information is necessary for astrophysical investigations where the species are not easily produced, the process of interest is difficult to separate from others, or the environment cannot be recreated on the earth. This dissertation considers two such situations: (i) the hydrogen atom in a strong magnetic field and (ii) radiative formation and destruction of diatomic molecular ions consisting of hydrogen or helium.

Theoretical investigations of hydrogen and other atoms in strong magnetic fields have been pursued for the past thirty years with ever increasing sophistication and precision [1-43]. This work was originally stimulated by the discovery of strong magnetic fields in neutron stars [44] and some white dwarfs [45]. Recent theoretical spectra incorporating calculated atomic data with atmospheric models of magnetic white dwarf stars have revealed some discrepancies with flux and polarization measurements $[46,47]$. This development and the increasing precision of observations foster further and more accurate calculations of atomic structure in strong fields. We present new calculations of nonrelativistic energies, relativistic corrections, and transition probabilities for hydrogen and the hydrogenlike ion $\mathrm{He}^{+}$in Sec. 2.1.

While structure calculations have received considerable attention, little work has been directed toward higher-order processes, for example, photoionization and twophoton transitions. Photoionization calculations have centered predominately around the low-field regime ( $B \sim 6$ Tesla ( T ), where $1 \mathrm{~T}=10^{4} \mathrm{G}$ ) [48-52] in an effort to understand experimental observations [53-56]. Some work in intense fields has also been performed by Schmitt et al. [57] and Wunner et al. [58] for applications to neutron stars. Investigations in the intermediate-field regime has been generally
limited to the work of Alijah et al. [59] and Wang and Greene [60], but only for transitions originating from the ground state. Photoionization cross sections from excited states are believed to be necessary to resolve the above mentioned polarization spectra discrepancies in magnetic white dwarfs. Though these cross sections are not given here, the wave functions determined in Sec. 2.1 are a first step in that calculation, possibly by time-dependent methods [61], to be attempted in the future. Some discussion is given in Sec. 4.1 on the anticipated impaci of magnetic-fielddependent photoionization cross sections on the interpretation of spectra from the star Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$.

Atomic two-photon transitions in a magnetic field have not been previously investigated theoretically or experimentally. Experiments involving two-photon absorption and polarization of alkali atoms in the absence of a field are numerous and reveal interference effects due to fine structure coherence [62-65]. A calculation of two-photon electron cyclotron emission in a field of $10^{9} \mathrm{~T}$ has been performed by Alexander and Mészáros $[66,67]$ who demonstrate its importance as an opacity source in the x -ray spectra of accreting pulsars. Sec. 2.2 presents the first calculation of spontaneous twophoton emission by hydrogenlike atoms in strong magnetic fields while two-photon polarization of alkali atoms in laboratory strength magnetic fields is computationally investigated in Sec. 2.3.

Light diatomic molecules particularly those containing hydrogen are important in many astrophysical situations with the most important being $\mathrm{H}_{2}$. In contrast, the molecular ions $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$have not been astronomically observed. We investigate in Sec 3.1 the formation of these ions by radiative association while their destruction by photodissociation is studied in Sec. 3.2. New semiclassical calculations of free-free absorption by $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$are also given in Sec. 3.2. Sec. 3.3 gives new tabulations of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants which are useful for computations of cool stellar atmospheres and absorption coefficients.

Finally, an effort is made to apply the results of Chapters 2 and 3, particularly Secs. 2.1 and 3.2 , to investigations of magnetic and cool white dwarf stars. These stars contain the extreme environmental conditions of strong magnetic fields and high particle densities certainly unreachable by earth-bound experimental investigations. They are excellent laboratories for testing theoretical calculations in these peculiar situations.

## 2. MAGNETIC FIELD EFFECTS ON ATOMS

### 2.1. Structure Calculations of Hydrogenlike Atoms

### 2.1.1. Nonrelativistic Infinite Proton Mass Energies

For an electron in the presence of a nucleus of infinite mass with charge $Z$ and a uniform external magnetic field $B$ parallel to the $z$-axis, the Schrödinger Hamiltonian is given by*

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{o}=-\frac{\nabla^{2}}{2}-\frac{Z}{r}+B\left(\frac{m}{2}+m_{s}\right)+\frac{B^{2}}{8} r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta \tag{2.1-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $m$ is the magnetic or azimuthal quantum number, $m_{s}$ is the spin quantum number, and $B=1$ corresponds to $\sim 2.350 \times 10^{5} \mathrm{~T}(2350 \mathrm{MG})$. The individual terms of the Hamiltonian are the kinetic energy $T$, the Coulomb potential $V_{C}$, the linear Zeeman potential $V_{\mathrm{LZ}}$, and the quadratic Zeeman potential $V_{\mathrm{QZ}}$, respectively.

The strong field problem can be loosely divided into three regimes [1]: (i) the Paschen-Back region where $\left\langle V_{\mathrm{C}}\right\rangle \gg\left\langle V_{\mathrm{LZ}}\right\rangle \gg\left\langle V_{\mathrm{QZ}}\right\rangle$, (ii) the intermediate-field region with $\left\langle V_{\mathrm{LZ}}\right\rangle \gtrsim\left\langle V_{\mathrm{QZ}}\right\rangle \approx\left\langle V_{\mathrm{C}}\right\rangle$ or $\left\langle V_{\mathrm{QZ}}\right\rangle \gtrsim\left\langle V_{\mathrm{L} Z}\right\rangle \approx\left\langle V_{\mathrm{C}}\right\rangle$, and (iii) the intensefield or Landau regime where $\left\langle V_{\mathrm{QZ}}\right\rangle>\left\langle V_{\mathrm{LZ}}\right\rangle \gg\left\langle V_{\mathrm{C}}\right\rangle$. Here $\langle V\rangle$ corresponds to the expectation value of the operator $V$.

As is well known, in the Paschen-Back regime the linear Zeeman potential can be treated as a perturbation to the field-free solution [68]. The shift in energy from the field-free eigenvalue is simply $B\left(m / 2+m_{s}\right)$ which is independent of the principal quantum number $n$ and the angular momentum quantum number $\ell$. Note that in this

[^0]regime $n$ and $\ell$ are "good" quantum numbers while for higher field strengths they are not. Further, only $m$ and $z$-parity $\pi$ remain "good" quantum numbers at any field strength. Nevertheless, $n$ and $\ell$ will be used to label the states since they indicate the dominant contribution.

Since the spin and angular momentum are not coupled in strong fields, $m_{s}$ is not allowed to change during a transition, giving the selection rule

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta m_{s}=0 \tag{2.1-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

in addition to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta m=0, \pm 1 \tag{2.1-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Selection rules (2.1-2) and (2.1-3) are applicable for all the work considered in Secs. 2.1 and 2.2. As a consequence of Eq. (2.1-2), and as is customary, only spin down states, $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$, will be considered since we are ultimately only interested in spinallowed transitions.

For the intense-field regime, $V_{\mathrm{C}}$ is treated as a perturbation to the solution of a free electron in a magnetic field. This approach is generally referred to as the adiabatic approximation. Much work involving the energy levels and radiative transitions has been carried out by various groups [4,5,17-19,23,29,30,36,43], generally for applications to neutron stars with field strengths of $\sim 10^{6} \mathrm{MG}$ and as such will not be considered here.

In the intermediate-field regime, $V_{\mathrm{C}}$ and the Zeeman contributions are comparable so a perturbative approach is inappropriate. The Ritz variational method [68] has received the most attention and has been applied in the intermediate-field regime by the Louisiana State University (LSU) group [6-12], Kara and McDowell [16], the Tübingen group [17-23], and others. The method is based on Rayleigh's variational principle which states for the Hamiltonian $H_{o}$ with exact eigenvalue $E$, an approximate eigenvalue $E(\psi)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
E(\psi)=\frac{\langle\psi| H_{o}|\psi\rangle}{\langle\psi \mid \psi\rangle} \geq E \tag{2.1-4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\psi$ is an arbitrary trial function which differs from the exact eigenfunction of $H_{o}$ to first order. $E(\psi)$ is larger than $E$, but with a small difference to only second order which decreases as $\psi$ approaches the exact eigenfunction. The Ritz method chooses $\psi$ to be a function with adjustable parameters which are optimized to obtain the minimum value of $E(\psi) . E(\psi)$ is then an upper limit to the exact eigenvalue $E$.

Various types of trial functions have been used for the intermediate-field regime, but most are based on the expansion of field-free hydrogenic functions. The LSU group used a basis of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi_{i l}^{m}=\left(a_{i} r^{l}+b_{i} r^{\ell+1}\right) \exp \left(-\beta_{i} r\right) Y_{l}^{m}(\theta, \varphi) \tag{2.1-5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $Y_{\ell}^{m}(\theta, \varphi)$ is a spherical harmonic, $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ are linear expansion coefficients, and $\beta_{i}$ is a nonlinear variational parameter. The Tübingen group used a form similar to Eq. (2.1-5) for $B \lesssim 1$ given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi_{\ell}^{m}=\frac{1}{r} f_{\ell}(r) Y_{\ell}^{m}(\theta, \varphi) \tag{2.1-6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f_{l}(r)$ is a numerical function which reduces to the usual hydrogenic radial function as $B \rightarrow 0$. For $B \gtrsim 1$, the Tübingen group incorporated an expansion in terms of the Landau functions $\Phi_{N}^{m}(\rho, \varphi)$ given in cylindrical coordinates by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi_{N}^{m}=g_{N}(z) \Phi_{N}^{m}(\rho, \varphi) \tag{2.1-7}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $g_{N}(z)$ is a numerical horizontal hydrogenic-type function,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi_{N}^{m}(\rho, \varphi)=\xi^{|m| / 2} L_{N}^{|m|}(\xi) \exp (-\xi / 2) \exp (i m \varphi), \tag{2.1-8}
\end{equation*}
$$

$N$ is the Landau quantum number, $L_{N}^{|m|}$ is an associated Laguerre polynomial, $\xi=$ $\left(\rho / \rho_{o}\right)^{2}, \rho_{o}=\sqrt{2 / \alpha B}$, and $\alpha$ is the fine structure constant. The Landau functions are exact solutions of a free electron in a magnetic field which is obtained for the Hamiltonian of Eq. (2.1-1) in the limit where $B \rightarrow \infty$ or $Z \rightarrow 0$.

Kara and McDowell [16], who were only interested in $B>0.1$, chose to work in the cylindrical basis

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi^{M}=z^{\beta} \rho^{\gamma} \exp \left(-\delta r^{2}\right) \exp (i m \varphi) \tag{2.1-9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\beta, \gamma$, and $\delta$ are nonlinear variational parameters.
The Tübingen expansions of Eqs. (2.1-6) and (2.1-7) do not include a nonlinear variational parameter. Instead, they exploit the limiting symmetries by choosing basis sets which give the exact solution as $B \rightarrow 0$ (hydrogenic: spherical) and $B \rightarrow \infty$ or $Z \rightarrow 0$ (Landau: cylindrical). Their results appear to converge to higher accuracy with fewer terms than the LSU results or those of Kara and McDowell, however convergence becomes poorer as $B=1$ is approached from either limit. All of these calculations give transition data for $n \lesssim 5$ typically. The most comprehensive work in terms of field strength range is that by Forster et al. [21] who considered all three field regimes but for $n \leq 3$ only. Wunner et al. [22] supplemented these calculations for $n$ up to five, but concentrated on the intermediate regime. The work of Henry and $\mathrm{O}^{\prime}$ Connell [12] is also limited to the intermediate-field region, but includes $n \leq 5$.

Most recently, Chen and Goldman [37] incorporated both limiting symmetries into a single function by constructing a mixed Slater-Landau basis of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi_{\pi l}^{m}=r^{n-1} \exp \left(-\lambda^{\prime} r-\beta r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta\right) \cos ^{\ell-|m|} \theta \sin ^{|m|} \theta \exp (i m \varphi) \tag{2.1-10}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $n=1,2,3, \ldots$,

$$
\ell=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
0,2,4, \ldots, \text { even parity states }  \tag{2.1-11}\\
1,3,5, \ldots, \text { odd parity states }
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\lambda^{\prime}$ and $\beta$ are nonlinear variational parameters. In the present investigation, we choose to adopt the basis of Eq. (2.1-10) since it contains both symmetries with correct solutions at each limit, can be easily optimized by increasing the basis size and adjusting the nonlinear parameters, and can be completely represented analytically.

There are many other basis sets and approaches that have been used but are not discussed here since most are similar to one of the above. One exception is the Hamiltonian matrix method of Garstang and Kemic [2,3]. While a basis set of fieldfree hydrogenic functions is used, Garstang and Kemic do not minimize the energy but instead construct a matrix of expectation values for the Hamiltonian of Eq. (2.11) which is truncated to some cutoff value $n_{c}$. The matrix then gives approximate eigenvalues and eigenfunctions for all states (below the cutoff). They choose $n_{c}=9$ and obtain results for $n \leq 6$ and $B \leq 20$ MG. While this is a Rayleigh variational method and should in principle work at higher field strengths, it does not give the precision obtainable from a minimalization procedure. For example, as will be shown later, their transition wavelengths agree at best to within only 0.4 nm of the current work.

### 2.1.2. Method of Calculation and Results

It is well known that the time-independent Schrödinger equation with the Hamiltonian given by Eq. (2.1-1) is not completely separable. Only the $\varphi$-dependence can be removed hence giving the only "good" quantum number $m$ with the exception of the $z$-parity. The problem remaining is a coupled set of second-order ordinary differential equations in $r$ and $\theta$.

We chose to use the Ritz variational method which requires matrix elements of the Hamiltonian. The effect of the kinetic energy operator in Eq. (2.1-1) on the basis function (2.1-10) can be obtained analytically. The necessary matrix elements in Eq. (2.1-4) are then of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{\pi} \cos ^{\ell^{\prime}} \theta \sin ^{m^{\prime}} \theta d \theta \int_{0}^{\infty} r^{n^{\prime}} \exp \left(-\lambda^{\prime} r-\beta r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta\right) d r \tag{2.1-12}
\end{equation*}
$$

which can be obtained by multiple Gauss quadrature [70]. Laguerre polynomials were used to evaluate the inner $r$-integral and Legendre polynomials for the outer $\theta$ integral. The resulting Hamiltonian matrix was then diagonalized with the EISPACK
subroutine RSG.
The typical procedure requires a guess for $\lambda^{\prime}$ and $\beta$ and the choice of a starting basis size for a particular $B$. The integrals in Eq. (2.1-12) are evaluated and the Hamiltonian matrix is diagonalized to obtain the eigenvalues and expansion coefficients. The above is repeated twice for different but similar values of the variational parameters. Though RSG gives the full spectrum of eigenvalues, we must concentrate on a particular $n \ell m$-state for the minimalization. A downhill simplex method [71] is then incorporated to minimize energy $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}$ by varying $\lambda^{\prime}$ and $\beta$ until convergence. The three sets of ( $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}, \lambda^{\prime}, \beta$ ) are supplied as initial guesses. The above procedure is repeated for incremental increases in basis size until convergence.

Results for typical states at various field strengths are given in Table 2.1-1 with comparison to some previous calculations. The present results generally converge to an accuracy better than or equal to the previous computations. Though the basis sizes of our calculations are greater than those of Ref. [20], we are always smaller than Chen and Goldman $[37,38]$ who use the same basis functions but appear to incorporate 50 terms. Also, Rösner et al. [20] use an adapted multiconfiguration Hartree-Fock code which is presumably more computationally expensive. Comparison to Xi et al. [35] is difficult since they use a B-spline basis, but require over 500 terms.

Even as $B \rightarrow 0$ some states remain admixtures of degenerate field-free levels. For example, the " $4 p_{0}$ " and " $4 f_{0}$ " states are mixtures of hydrogenic $4 p_{0}$ and $4 f_{0}$ levels and are labeled by the dominant level contribution with a "prime," i.e., $\left|4 p_{0}^{\prime}\right\rangle \approx$ $-0.811\left|4 p_{0}\right\rangle+0.585\left|4 f_{0}\right\rangle$ and $\left|4 f_{0}^{\prime}\right\rangle \approx-0.811\left|4 f_{0}\right\rangle-0.585\left|4 p_{0}\right\rangle$. Tables of approximate mixing coefficients are given in Garstang and Kemic [2]. These are naturally obtained in our computation by requiring the starting basis size to be large enough to have the flexibility of incorporating both levels in the variational calculation.

This mixing increases the difficulty of eigenvalue convergence by adding additional states to a symmetry. For example, the $5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ is the sixth eigenvalue and not

TABLE 2.1-1. Some nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energies of hydrogen in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $\begin{gathered} \text { State } \\ n \ell_{m} \pi \end{gathered}$ | $B$ (au) | - $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}$ (au) |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Ref. [20] | Refs. [ 37,38$]^{\text {a }}$ | Ref. [35] ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | Present results |
| 1s+ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.500100(1) ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | - | 0.50009999 | $0.5000999900000(1)^{\text {c }}$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.500994(1) | - | 0.500999 | 0.5009990000442(8) |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.509900(2) | - | 0.509900045 | 0.5099000440894(8) |
|  | 0.1 | 0.5475265(3) | 0.5475264804 | - | 0.547526480401(21) |
|  | 1.0 | 0.831169(7) | 0.83116889673 | 0.83116889 | 0.83116889(28) |
|  | 2.0 | 1.022214(11) | 1.02221390766 | 1.02221285 | 1.022214(24) |
| $2 s+$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.12509985(1) | - | - | $0.12509986000024(2)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.1259860(2) | - | - | 0.125986002548(8) |
|  | $1.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.1296516(2) | 0.129651571 | - | 0.129651571358 (15) |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.1336242(3) | - | - | $0.133624177535(24)$ |
|  | 0.1 | 0.1480892(7) | 0.148089156 | - | $0.14808916(28)$ |
| $2 p_{0}-$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | $0.12509995(1)$ | - | 0.12509994 | $0.1250999400000612(1)$ |
|  | $1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.1254985(1) | 0.1254985000 | 0.12549850 | 0.1254985000420(6) |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.125994(1) | - | 0.12599400 | 0.1259940006717(8) |
|  | $1.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.1298504(2) | 0.1298504158 | 0.12985042 | 0.1298504158325(12) |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | $0.13440645(3)$ | - | 0.134406465 | 0.1344064660 (15) |
|  | 0.1 | 0.1624101(6) | 0.1624100784 | 0.16241008 | 0.1624100789(30) |
|  | 0.2 | 0.1851840(8) | - | 0.18518404 | 0.18518404(24) |
| $2 p_{-1}+$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.1251999(1) | - | - | $0.1251998800002(1)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.1269880(2) | - | - | $0.12698800185(8)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.1438176(3) | - | - | $0.143817610348(21)$ |
|  | 0.1 | 0.20084567(5) | 0.20084567237 | - | $0.2008456724(32)$ |
|  | 0.2 | 0.2505391(7) | - | - | 0.2505391 (24) |
| $3 d_{0}^{\prime}+$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | $0.05565535(2)$ | - | - | 0.0556553486978 (12) |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.05653489(3) | - | - | $0.0565348858464(18)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.06361695(5) | - | - | 0.06361693547(45) |
|  | 0.1 | 0.074938(12) | - | - | 0.074938(40) |
| $3 d_{-1}$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.0557552(1) | - | - | $0.055755195559(6)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.0575196(3) | - | - | $0.057519594775(24)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.07225355(4) | - | - | $0.072253547538(24)$ |
|  | 0.1 | 0.1078121(8) | - | - | 0.10781210 (18) |
| $4 p_{0}^{\prime}-$ | $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.03134845(2) | - | - | $0.031348454156(12)$ |
|  | $2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.03209659(4) |  | - | $0.03209658635(18)$ |
|  | $1.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.03291787(5) |  | - | $0.0329178768(36)$ |

[^1]the fourth of the $p_{0}$ symmetry since the eigenvalues are, in decreasing binding energy, $2 p_{0}, 3 p_{0}, 4 f_{0}^{\prime}, 4 p_{0}^{\prime}, 5 f_{0}^{\prime}, 5 p_{0}^{\prime}, \ldots$ This problem becomes acute for high-lying levels in the intermediate-field regime as was experienced by Rösner et al. [20] who obtain convergence to only two figures for $4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ near $B=10^{-2}$ using basis set (2.1-7). They have made improvements to six figures by increasing the basis size to give matrices of $\sim 6000 \times 6000$ using a Cray 1 supercomputer [72]. The present results are obtained with the computational resources of IBM RS/6000-type workstations only. The reported number of significant figures reflects our converged accuracy.

Appendix A contains a more extensive list of energies. The new results are presented for fields applicable to magnetic white dwarfs and are given for a finer grid of field strengths than previously. In particular, values for $n=6$ states are given for the first time.

### 2.1.3. Nuclear Mass and Charge Scaling

The nuclear mass is set to infinity for computational convenience, but does not represent the physical situation. In field-free calculations, the infinite nuclear mass energies are corrected by multiplication of the reduced mass $\mu=m_{\mathrm{N}} m_{\mathrm{e}} /\left(m_{\mathrm{N}}+m_{\mathrm{e}}\right)$ where $m_{N}$ and $m_{e}$ are the nuclear and electron masses, respectively. Pavlov-Verevkin and Zhilinskii [73] have shown that the correction is slightly more complicated in the presence of a magnetic field and give the result

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{\mathrm{NR}}(B)=\mu E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\left(B / \mu^{2}\right)-\frac{B}{m_{\mathrm{N}}}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right) . \tag{2.1-13}
\end{equation*}
$$

The correction is important for small $m_{\mathrm{N}}$ (i.e., hydrogen), large $B$, and non-zero $m$. The binding energy of hydrogen is reduced by $2.7216 \times 10^{-4}$ at zero-field which is significant compared to the reported accuracy of the previous section. The binding energy will be increased for positive $m$ when $B m>m_{\mathrm{N}}(\mu-1) E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}$ neglecting $m_{s}$.

Surmelian and O'Connell [74] obtained the following relation for scaling the nuclear charge

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(Z, B)=Z^{2} E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\left(Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right) \tag{2.1-14}
\end{equation*}
$$

which is rigorously applicable only to infinite mass energies.
To obtain a scaling relation for both charge and mass, one begins with the Schrödinger equation for the two-particle system in a uniform magnetic field and reduces it to the one-particle, relative motion form [73]. Taking the center of mass momentum to be zero and performing the scale transformation $\mathbf{r}_{\mathrm{t}}=\mu Z \mathrm{r}$ gives the new scaling relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{\mathrm{NR}}(Z, B)=\mu Z^{2} E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\left(Z=1, B / \mu^{2} Z^{2}\right)-\frac{B}{m_{\mathrm{N}}}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right) \tag{2.1-15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equation (2.1-15) reduces to (2.1-13) for $Z=1$ and to (2.1-14) for $m_{\mathrm{N}}=\infty$.

### 2.1.4. Relativistic Corrections

Relativistic effects on hydrogenlike atoms have been addressed by only a few authors. The early calculations of Lindgren and Virtamo [76,77] applied the adiabatic approximation in intense fields. They obtained a correction which reduces the 1 s binding energy and showed that it increases with field strength from $5.1 \times 10^{-7}$ at $B=2$ to $2.0 \times 10^{-4}$ at $B=2000$. The Dirac equation for an electron in the presence of an infinite mass nucleus and external magnetic field has recently been variationally solved by Chen and Goldman [37,38] using basis sets similar to Eq. (2.1-10). Their relativistic correction changes sign from positive to negative below $B \sim 40$. Above $B=200$ the corrections of Lindgren and Virtamo are in reasonable agreement with the newer calculation, but at $B=2$ the adiabatic approximation is an order of magnitude too small and the wrong sign.

Since as Chen and Goldman show, the corrections are no larger than $10^{-5}$ of the ground state energy and smaller for excited states, a perturbational approach would seem appropriate. Treating the problem of the Dirac electron in a Coulomb field, but introducing the magnetic field perturbatively through the general Paschen-Back effect [68], Chen and Goldman obtain for the ground state energy following Rose [78]

$$
\begin{align*}
E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 1 \mathrm{~s}}^{\infty} & =\left(\gamma_{1}-1\right) / \alpha^{2}-B\left(2 \gamma_{1}+1\right) / 6 \\
& =-\frac{Z^{2}}{2}-\frac{\alpha^{2} Z^{4}}{8}-\frac{B}{2}+\frac{\alpha^{2} Z^{2} B}{6}+\cdots \tag{2.1-16}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\gamma_{k}=\sqrt{k^{2}-(\alpha Z)^{2}}$ and the second line is given to order $\alpha^{2}$. From Eq. (2.1-16), the relativistic correction is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 1 \mathrm{~s}}^{\infty}=-\frac{1}{2}\left(\alpha Z^{2}\right) \frac{Z^{2} / 4-B / 3}{Z^{2} / 2+B / 2}\left|E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(Z)\right| \tag{2.1-17}
\end{equation*}
$$

They also obtained the $2 p_{-1}\left(j=\frac{3}{2}, m_{j}=-\frac{3}{2}\right)$ energy

$$
\begin{align*}
E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 2 p_{-1}}^{\infty} & =\left(\gamma_{2} / 2-1\right) / \alpha^{2}-B\left(2 \gamma_{2}+1\right) / 5 \\
& =-\frac{Z^{2}}{8}-\frac{\alpha^{2} Z^{4}}{128}-B+\frac{\alpha^{2} Z^{2} B}{10}+\cdots \tag{2.1-18}
\end{align*}
$$

and the relativistic correction

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 2 p_{-1}}^{\infty}=-\frac{1}{2}\left(\alpha Z^{2}\right) \frac{Z^{2} / 64-B / 5}{Z^{2} / 8+B / 2}\left|E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(Z)\right| . \tag{2.1-19}
\end{equation*}
$$

From Rose, one can determine the energy for the $2 s\left(j=\frac{1}{2}, m_{j}=-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ state as

$$
\begin{align*}
E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 2 s}^{\infty} & =W_{21} / \alpha^{2}-\frac{B}{3} \frac{W_{21}}{\alpha Z}\left(2 W_{21}+1\right)\left(1-W_{21}^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
& =-\frac{Z^{2}}{8}-\frac{5 \alpha^{2} Z^{4}}{128}-\frac{B}{2}+\frac{\alpha^{2} Z^{2} B}{24}+\cdots \tag{2.1-20}
\end{align*}
$$

where $W_{21}=\sqrt{\left(1+\gamma_{1}\right) / 2}$. The relativistic correction is then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}, \mathrm{P}, 2 \mathrm{~s}}^{\infty}=-\frac{1}{2}\left(\alpha Z^{2}\right) \frac{5 Z^{2} / 64-B / 12}{Z^{2} / 8+B / 2}\left|E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(Z)\right| . \tag{2.1-21}
\end{equation*}
$$

These relations begin to diverge from the variational results of Chen and Goldman for $B \gtrsim 10^{-2}$ as shown in Table 2.1-2. Though both methods incorporate the Dirac electron, i.e. relativistic corrections to all orders, the above relations only treat the field dependence perturbatively and as a result it is no surprise that they break down for strong fields. Below we try an alternative approach which treats the relativistic corrections to the electron perturbatively to first order, but variationally includes the field dependence by incorporating the wave functions determined in Sec. 2.1.2.

TABLE 2.1-2. Relativistic infinite proton mass corrections for hydrogen in a magnetic field. Comparison of variational solutions of the Dirac equation for Coulomb and magnetic fields $[37,38]$, exact Dirac electron in a Coulomb field with perturbative treatment of the magnetic field, and the present calculation of Pauli approximation corrections with the magnetic field treated variationally.

| State <br> $n \ell_{m}\left(j m_{j}\right)$ | $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ | $\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}\left(10^{-6} \mathrm{au}\right)$ |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | 0 | -0.500000000 | -6.6565975 | -6.6564202 | -6.6564202 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -0.5049750028 | -6.569601 | -6.5673429 | -6.657529 |
|  | 0.1 | -0.5475264804 | -5.92794 | -5.742953 | -6.803989 |
|  | 1 | -0.831168896 | -4.3290 | 1.844263 | -15.26919 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $2 s\left(\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.12500000 | - | -2.0801313 | -2.0801313 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -0.1296515714 | -2.074 | -2.052428 | -2.09338 |
|  | $5 \times 10^{-2}$ | -0.1420167205 | -2.236 | -1.8644 | -2.3602 |
|  | 0.1 | -0.14808916 | -2.577 | -1.5725 | -2.9035 |
|  | 0.2 | -0.148986678 | -2.905 | -1.0835 | -3.699 |
|  | 0.5 | -0.150807855 | -2.292 | -0.3904 |  |
|  | 1 | -0.160468983 | -2.086 | 0.0356 |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $2 p_{0}\left(\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.12500000 | - | -2.0801313 | -2.0801313 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -0.1298504158 | -0.9479 | - | -2.08566 |
|  | 0.1 | -0.1624100789 | -0.9740 | - | -2.48349 |
| $2 p_{-1}\left(\frac{3}{2},-\frac{3}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.12500000 | - | -0.4160263 | -0.4160263 |
|  | 0.1 | -0.2008456724 | -0.225 | 0.10398 | -0.79511 |

### 2.1.4.1. Relativistic Kinetic Energy

The nonrelativistic infinite nuclear mass Hamiltonian Eq. (2.1-1) neglects the term

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{\mathrm{KE}}=-\frac{\alpha^{2}}{8} \nabla^{4} \tag{2.1-22}
\end{equation*}
$$

which can be obtained from the Pauli approximation (to order $\alpha^{2}$ ) of the Dirac equation for an electron in a potential $V_{\mathrm{C}}$ [75]. Utilizing Eq. (2.1-1), Eq. (2.1-22) can be written

$$
\begin{align*}
H_{\mathrm{KE}} & =-\frac{\alpha^{2}}{2} T^{2} \\
& =-\frac{\alpha^{2}}{2}\left[H_{\circ}+\frac{Z}{r}-B\left(\frac{m}{2}+m_{s}\right)-\frac{B^{2}}{8} r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta\right]^{2} \tag{2.1-23}
\end{align*}
$$

or

$$
\begin{align*}
H_{\mathrm{KE}} & =-\frac{\alpha^{2}}{2}\left[H_{\mathrm{o}}^{2}+\frac{Z^{2}}{r^{2}}+\frac{B^{2}}{4}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right)^{2}+\frac{B^{4}}{64} r^{4} \sin ^{4} \theta\right. \\
& +Z\left(H_{\mathrm{o}} \frac{1}{r}+\frac{1}{r} H_{\circ}\right)-B H_{\circ}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right)-\frac{B^{2}}{8}\left(H_{\circ} r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta+r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta H_{\circ}\right) \\
& \left.-Z B\left(m+2 m_{s}\right) \frac{1}{r}-\frac{Z B^{2}}{4} r \sin ^{2} \theta+\frac{B^{3}}{8}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right) r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta\right] . \tag{2.1-24}
\end{align*}
$$

Since, $H_{0}$ is Hermitian and $\left\langle H_{\mathrm{o}}\right\rangle=E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}$, the expectation value of Eq. (2.1-24) gives

$$
\begin{align*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{KE}}^{\infty}= & -\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{2}\left\{\left[\left(E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\right)^{2}+2 E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\langle\psi| \frac{1}{r}|\psi\rangle+\langle\psi| \frac{1}{r^{2}}|\psi\rangle\right]\right. \\
& -B\left(m+2 m_{s}\right)\left[E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}+\langle\psi| \frac{1}{r}|\psi\rangle\right] \\
& +\frac{B^{2}}{4}\left[\left(m+2 m_{s}\right)^{2}-\langle\psi| r \sin ^{2} \theta|\psi\rangle-E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\langle\psi| r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta|\psi\rangle\right] \\
& \left.+\frac{B^{3}}{8}\left(m+2 m_{s}\right)\langle\psi| r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta|\psi\rangle+\frac{B^{4}}{64}\langle\psi| r^{4} \sin ^{4} \theta|\psi\rangle\right\}, \tag{2.1-25}
\end{align*}
$$

where the energies and expectation values depend on $B$ but are for $Z=1$. For $B=0$, Eq. (2.1-25) reduces to Eq. (16.4-9) of Ref. [75] given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{KE}}^{\infty}=-\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{2}\left[\left(E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\right)^{2}+2 E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}\langle\psi| \frac{1}{r}|\dot{\psi}\rangle+\langle\psi| \frac{1}{r^{2}}|\psi\rangle\right] \tag{2.1-26}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{KE}}^{\infty}=-\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{2 n^{3}}\left[-\frac{3}{4 n}+\frac{1}{l+\frac{1}{2}}\right] \tag{2.1-27}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.1.4.2. Spin-Orbit Coupling

The Hamiltonian of Eq. (2.1-1) also neglects the spin-orbit interaction term

$$
\begin{align*}
H_{\text {SO }} & =-\frac{\alpha^{2}}{4} \sigma \cdot \nabla V_{\mathrm{C}} \times \mathbf{p} \\
& =\zeta(r) \mathbf{L} \cdot \mathbf{S} \tag{2.1-28}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\zeta(r)=Z \alpha^{2} / 2 r^{3}$. Since the total angular momentum $\mathbf{J}=\mathbf{L}+\mathbf{S}, \mathbf{L} \cdot \mathbf{S}=$ $\frac{1}{2}\left(J^{2}-L^{2}-S^{2}\right)$. The matrix element of Eq. (2.1-28) which does not depend explicitly on $B$ is then given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{SO}}^{\infty}=\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{4}\langle\psi| \frac{j(j+1)-\ell(\ell+1)-s(s+1)}{r^{3}}|\psi\rangle, \tag{2.1-29}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $j=\ell \pm s$. Equation (2.1-29) is non-zero for $s$-states with $B>0$ since they will have $d, g, \ldots$-wave contributions. In addition, $\psi$ which consists of the uncoupled representation basis expansion (2.1-10) will give off-diagonal matrix elements for the L. S operator. When $B=0$, Eq. (2.1-29) reduces to Eq. (16.3-17) of Ref. [75] given by

$$
\Delta E_{\mathrm{SO}}^{\infty}=\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{4} \frac{1}{n^{3}(\ell+1)\left(\ell+\frac{1}{2}\right) \ell} \begin{cases}\ell / 2, & j=\ell+1 / 2  \tag{2.1-30}\\ -\frac{1}{2}(\ell+1), & j=\ell-1 / 2\end{cases}
$$

### 2.1.4.3. The Darwin Term

The final correction is due to the neglected Hamiltonian term

$$
\begin{align*}
H_{D} & =\frac{\alpha^{2}}{8} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{E} \\
& =-\frac{Z \alpha^{2}}{8} \nabla^{2}\left(\frac{1}{r}\right) \tag{2.1-31}
\end{align*}
$$

for which the matrix element is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{D}}^{\infty}=\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{2}|\psi(r=0, Z=1, B)|^{2} . \tag{2.1-32}
\end{equation*}
$$

This correction is non-zero for $s$-states only. It reduces to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{D}}^{\infty}=\frac{Z^{4} \alpha^{2}}{2 n^{3}} \tag{2.1-33}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $B=0$ which is Eq. (16.4-22) of Weissbluth [75].

### 2.1.4.4. Results and Discussion

The total relativistic correction is then given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}=\Delta E_{\mathrm{KE}}^{\infty}+\Delta E_{\mathrm{SO}}^{\infty}+\Delta E_{\mathrm{D}}^{\infty} . \tag{2.1-34}
\end{equation*}
$$

Some results for the total correction are presented in Table 2.1-2 with comparisons to the Dirac-variational computations of Chen and Goldman $[37,38]$ and the relativistic perturbational Eqs. (2.1-17) to (2.1-21). The present calculations appear to be diverging from both the Chen and Goldman values and the perturbational results. Our corrections always give increased binding with field strength while the perturbational values always decrease the binding energy with increasing field strength. One can see this will always be true by noting the field dependent relativistic correction term, the fourth term of the second line of Eq. (2.1-16) for the $1 s$ for example, is positive. For our corrections, the first order term in $B$ of Eq. (2.1-27) is dominant and gives an increasing negative contribution. While the Darwin term and the zeroth order term of Eq. (2.1-27) give increasing positive contributions with field strength, they cannot offset the first order $B$ term. The spin-orbit contribution for $s$-states is negligible. Taking the Chen and Goldman results as "exact", it appears that the present formulation can only give the relativistic correction to about one significant figure up to $B=0.5$. A more extensive tabulation is given in Appendix B including data for each of the three individual contributions.

According to Eqs. (2.1-25), (2.1-29), and (2.1-32), the total relativistic correction scales as $Z^{4}$ for hydrogenlike ions, but this correction is only the leading term to

TABLE 2.1-3. $Z$-scaling of relativistic infinite proton mass corrections for the ground state of hydrogenlike atoms in a magnetic field from variational solutions of the Dirac equation from Refs. [ 37,38 ] and present corrections compared to direct Diracvariational solutions.

| $Z$ | $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $-E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ | $-\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |  |
| ---: | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
|  |  |  | $-\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}(Z)$ <br> Refs. $[37,38]$ | $-Z^{4} \Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}(Z=1)$ <br> Refs. $[37,38]$ | $-Z^{4} \Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}^{\infty}(Z=1)$ <br> Present Results |  |
| 1 | 0 | 0.5000 | $6.6565975 \times 10^{-6}$ | $6.6565975 \times 10^{-6}$ | $6.6564202 \times 10^{-6}$ |  |
| 20 | 0 | 200.000 | 1.0765234 | 1.0650556 | 1.065027232 |  |
| 40 | 0 | 800.000 | 17.8074978 | 17.0408896 | 17.04043571 |  |
| 92 | 0 | 4232.000 | 629.198023 | 476.873959 | 476.861257 |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | 1 | 0.8311688967 | $4.3290 \times 10^{-6}$ | $4.3290 \times 10^{-6}$ | $1.527 \times 10^{-5}$ |  |
| 5 | 25 | 20.7792224 | $2.707475 \times 10^{-3}$ | $2.7056 \times 10^{-3}$ | $9.543 \times 10^{-3}$ |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | 2 | 1.022139 | $4.121 \times 10^{-6}$ | $4.121 \times 10^{-6}$ | - |  |
| 5 | 50 | 25.55534768 | $2.577475 \times 10^{-3}$ | $2.576 \times 10^{-3}$ | - |  |
| 20 | 800 | 408.8855628 | 0.6662508 | 0.6594 | - |  |

$\alpha^{2}$ from the Pauli approximation of the Dirac equation. Chen and Goldman $[37,38]$ evaluated explicitly the relativistic corrections for a particular nuclear charge $Z$. In Table 2.1-3 we compare how well the $Z^{4}$-scaling holds for the present corrections and the $Z=1$ Dirac-variational corrections. The $Z^{4}$-scaling is accurate to three significant figures for $Z<20$ at $B=0$. For $B>0$, the Chen and Goldman results can be scaled up to $B<2$ for $Z<20$ to two significant figures. The present corrections which do not agree well with the Chen and Goldman results at $B=1$ and $Z=1$, also do not scale well. It maybe necessary to include the next order term in $\alpha$ to obtain a better Z-scaling.

### 2.1.5. Radiative Transitions

Transition strengths have not been as thoroughly investigated by previous authors as the binding energies. An extensive tabulation of wavelengths, dipole strengths, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities is given in Forster et al. [21] for $n \leq 3$, addition transition data is given in Wunner et al. [22,72], Garstang and Kemic [2,3], Smith et al. [8], Brandi et al. [13], and Kara and McDowell [16]. Henry and O'Connell [12] give the transition wavelengths graphically, but apparently the probabilities are unpublished. Below we give some definitions and relations for computing transition results.

The length form of the electric-dipole (E1) transition operator between initial state $\psi_{\mathrm{a}}$ and final state $\psi_{\mathrm{b}}$ with binding energies $E_{\mathrm{a}}$ and $E_{\mathrm{b}}$, respectively, is given by the familiar

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}^{\mathrm{L}}=\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| \mathbf{r}\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle \tag{2.1-35}
\end{equation*}
$$

even in the presence of a magnetic field [8], while the velocity form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}^{\mathrm{v}}=\frac{-\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| \nabla\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle+\frac{i}{2}\left(\psi_{\mathrm{b}}|\mathbf{B} \times \mathrm{r}| \psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle}{E_{\mathrm{ab}}} \tag{2.1-36}
\end{equation*}
$$

has been found by Smith et al. [8] to contain an additional magnetic-field-dependent term. The transition energy $E_{\mathrm{ab}}=E_{\mathrm{a}}-E_{\mathrm{b}}$ and r is the position vector of the
electron with respect to the origin. Equation (2.1-36) can be obtained by introducing the uniform external magnetic field into the usual semiclassical formulation of the interaction of an atom with a classical radiation field [79]. We derive the new, more convenient velocity form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}^{\mathrm{V}}=\frac{-\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| \nabla\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle}{E_{\mathrm{ab}}-\frac{B}{2}\left(m_{\mathrm{b}}-m_{\mathrm{a}}\right)} \tag{2.1-37}
\end{equation*}
$$

as well as the new acceleration form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}^{\mathrm{A}}=\frac{Z\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^{3}}\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle+\frac{B^{2}}{4}\left[\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| \mathrm{r} \sin ^{2} \theta\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle+\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| r \sin \theta \cos \theta \hat{\theta}\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle\right]}{E_{\mathrm{ab}}\left[E_{\mathrm{ab}}-\frac{B}{2}\left(m_{\mathrm{b}}-m_{\mathrm{a}}\right)\right]}, \tag{2.1-38}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $m_{\mathrm{a}}$ and $m_{\mathrm{b}}$ are the magnetic quantum numbers of states $\psi_{\mathrm{a}}$ and $\psi_{\mathrm{b}}$, respectively.
The absorption oscillator strength is defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{\mathrm{ba}}=\frac{2}{3} E_{\mathrm{ab}}\left|\mathrm{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}\right|^{2}, \tag{2.1-39}
\end{equation*}
$$

while the transition probability is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{\mathrm{ab}}=\frac{4}{3} \alpha^{3} E_{\mathrm{ab}}^{3}\left|\mathrm{D}_{\mathrm{ab}}\right|^{2} . \tag{2.1-40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hasegawa and Howard [80] obtained the oscillator strength sum-rule

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{\mathrm{b}} f_{\mathrm{ba}}=1+\left(m_{\mathrm{b}}-m_{\mathrm{a}}\right) m_{\mathrm{a}}+\frac{B}{2}\left(m_{\mathrm{b}}-m_{\mathrm{a}}\right)\left\langle\psi_{\mathrm{b}}\right| r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta\left|\psi_{\mathrm{a}}\right\rangle . \tag{2.1-41}
\end{equation*}
$$

We derive the new, more convenient sum-rule

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{\mathrm{b}} \frac{\left[E_{\mathrm{ab}}-\frac{B}{2}\left(m_{\mathrm{b}}-m_{\mathrm{a}}\right)\right] f_{\mathrm{ba}}}{E_{\mathrm{ab}}}=1 . \tag{2.1-42}
\end{equation*}
$$

Forster et al. [21] give the scaling relations for nuclear charge

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\mathrm{ab}}(Z, B)=Z^{-1} D_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right) \tag{2.1-43}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{\mathrm{ab}}(Z, B)=Z^{4} A_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right) \tag{2.1-44}
\end{equation*}
$$

The oscillator strength is independent of $Z$. Wunner et al. [81] give the nuclear mass scaling relations, but these are not usually applied since the correction is on the order of the computational uncertainties.

### 2.1.5.1. Results and Discussion

We have determined transition data from the wave functions obtained in Sec. 2.1.2 using the basis of Eq. (2.1-10). Typical examples of transition probabilities are given in Table 2.1-4 with comparison to some previous calculations. The new results agree with the calculations of Forster et al. [21] to within their quoted accuracy of four figures. The earlier calculations of Kemic [3], Smith et al. [8], Brandi et al. [13], and Kara and McDowell [16] are not as accurate, but generally agree with the new computation. Due to the difficulty in obtaining accurate relativistic corrections to the energies as discussed in Sec. 2.1.4, the wavelengths include only finite nuclear mass corrections and therefore are reliable to only six significant figures.

Considerable pain was taken to ensure the convergence of the present results. Transition data were evaluated for different basis sizes and all three forms of the dipole operator. Convergence in the oscillator strength sum rules and amount of basis set cancellation were also checked. Table 2.1-5 gives some typical examples of the quality of basis set convergence.

A tabulation of transition wavelengths, dipole strengths, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities for many spin-allowed transitions in hydrogen is given in Appendix C. Appendix D contains some corresponding results for the hydrogenlike ion $\mathrm{He}^{+}$. Figures 2.1-1 and 2.1-2 display the wavelengths of the H I and He II Ly $\alpha$ components, respectively.

TABLE 2.1-4. Comparison of hydrogen transition probabilities and wavelengths in a magnetic field to previous calculations. The finite proton mass correction is included.

| Transition | $B$ (au) | $\begin{gathered} \hline A\left(10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right) \\ \lambda(\AA) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Ref. [8] | Ref. [16] | Refs. [13,3] | Ref. [21] | Present results |
| $\overline{s-2 p_{0}}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 6.27 | 6.27 | 6.17 | - | 6.261131 |
|  | (10 MG) | 1210.8 | - | - | - | 1215.611 |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | 6.324 | 6.3238 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1214 | 1214.09 |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 6.55 | 6.5 | 6.44 | - | 6.5341 |
|  | ( 100 MG ) | 1204.0 | - | - | - | 1208.77 |
|  | 0.1 | - | - | - | 7.430 | 7.433 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1184 | 1183.75 |
| $1 s-2 p_{1}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 6.39 | 6.37 | 6.27 | - | 6.3715 |
|  |  | 1203.9 | - | - | - | 1208.68 |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | 6.918 | 6.9178 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1181 | 1180.82 |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 8.06 | 7.93 | 7.94 | - | 8.03555 |
|  |  | 1132.7 | - | - | - | 1137.10 |
|  | 0.1 | - | - | - | 12.35 | 12.353 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1021 | 1020.72 |
| $1 s-2 p_{-1}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 6.18 | 6.17 | 6.06 | - | 6.1585 |
|  |  | 1217 | - | - | - | 1222.45 |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | 5.898 | 5.89803 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1245 | 1245.26 |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 5.76 | 5.69 | 5.63 | - | 5.7405 |
|  |  | 1267 | - | - | - | 1271.92 |
|  | 0.1 | - | - | - | 5.780 | 5.780 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1315 | 1314.78 |
|  | 0.2 | - | - | - | 5.979 | 5.97905 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 1341 | 1341.02 |
| $2 p_{0}-3 d_{-1}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.279 | 0.304 | 0.299 | - | 0.298 |
|  |  | 6731.9 | - | 6758.7 | - | 6755.10 |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | 0.2386 | 0.2386 |
|  |  | - | - | - | 7334 | 7333.50 |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.198 | 0.172 | 0.197 | - | 0.197 |
|  |  | 7807.1 | - | 7946.6 | - | 7834.24 |


| $2 p_{0}-3 d_{0}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 0.437 | - | - | - | 0.4357398 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | 6532.8 | - | - | 6558.4 | 6558.450003 |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | - | 0.459773 |
|  |  | - | - | - | - | 6439.95905 |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 0.518 | - | - | - | 0.514392 |
|  |  | 6095.1 | - | - | 6085.8 | 6120.540 |
|  | 0.1 | - | - | - | - | 0.60131 |
|  |  | - | - | - | - | 5211.7 |
| $2 s-2 p_{0}$ | $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 9.05-11 | 8.46-11 | 3.12-6 | - | 9.1019-11 |
|  |  | $1.2583+7$ | - | - | - | $1.26069+7$ |
|  | 0.02 | - | - | - | 9.237-7 | 9.2388-7 |
|  |  | - | - | - | $5.828+5$ | $5.82754+5$ |
|  | $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 7.05-5 | 6.50-5 | 1.77-4 | - | 7.075259-5 |
|  |  | $1.3739+5$ | . | - |  | $1.3766323+5$ |
|  | 0.1 | - | - | - | 6.024-3 | 6.02418-3 |
|  |  | - | - | - | $3.183+4$ | $3.1833261+4$ |

TABLE 2.1-5. Convergence properties of hydrogen transition probabilities in a magnetic field for various basis sizes.

| $B$ (au) | $\frac{1 s}{N_{n}{ }^{\mathrm{d}}}$ | $N_{l} 1$ | $\frac{2 p_{0}}{N_{n}}$ |  | $A\left(10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right)$ | Cancellation ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | $\begin{gathered} f \text {-sum } \\ \text { Eq. }(2.1-42) \end{gathered}$ | Dipole <br> Form ${ }^{\text {c }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6.25808580 | 1.000000 | - | $\mathrm{L}, \mathrm{V}, \mathrm{A}$ |
|  | 1 | 1 | 16 | 1 | 6.25808580 | 0.999994 | 1.000000 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.25808580 | 0.999998 | 1.000000 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.25808580 | 1.000000 | 1.010213 | A |
| $4.254 \times 10^{-3}$ | 4 | 1 | 4 | 3 | 6.26107272 | 0.999269 | 0.9455173 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26114302 | 0.999560 | 0.98916 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113253 | 0.999855 | 1.20561 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6.26113107 | 0.99917 | 0.945517 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113104 | 0.99953 | 0.983976 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113077 | 0.99983 | 1.205606 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 5 | 4 | 6.26113105 | 0.999168 | 0.979014 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113106 | 0.999552 | 0.996562 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113116 | 0.999831 | 1.142353 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 6 | 5 | 6.26113105 | 0.99917 | 0.992341 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113105 | 0.999515 | 0.999330 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.26113103 | 0.99985 | 1.088363 | A |
| $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$ | 5 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 6.32380241 | 0.978616 | 0.948122 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32380153 | 0.987343 | 0.984949 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32378998 | 0.99592 | 1.19996 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 5 | 3 | 6.32380214 | 0.85475 | 0.97289 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32380192 | 0.88541 | 0.99464 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32379220 | 0.94231 | 1.15461 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 6.32380191 | 0.930225 | 0.991429 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32380211 | 0.947132 | 0.999179 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.32379810 | 0.974396 | 1.091280 | A |
| $4.254 \times 10^{-2}$ | 5 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 6.53415888 | 0.862894 | 0.992587 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53415973 | 0.919207 | 0.999311 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53414084 | 0.958430 | 1.081406 | A |


|  | 5 | 3 | 7 | 3 | 6.53415911 | 0.854815 | 0.997434 | L |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53415960 | 0.906720 | 0.999875 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53412942 | 0.955495 | 1.048757 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 5 | 4 | 6.53415876 | 0.749634 | 0.995656 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53415967 | 0.815375 | 0.999708 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 6.53414395 | 0.904091 | 1.061540 | A |
| 0.1 | 5 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 7.43273113 | 0.758149 | 0.997675 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43274983 | 0.895996 | 0.999880 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43263063 | 0.952099 | 1.043072 | A |
|  | 5 | 3 | 7 | 3 | 7.43273171 | 0.417092 | 0.995042 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43274950 | 0.564747 | 0.999462 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43267909 | 0.758904 | 1.057318 | A |
|  | 6 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 7.43274799 | 0.7940131 | 0.997675 | L |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43274834 | 0.898706 | 0.999880 | V |
|  |  |  |  |  | 7.43263065 | 0.963356 | 1.043072 | A |

[^2]

FIG. 2.1-1. Wavelengths of the hydrogen Ly $\alpha$ transitions versus magnetic field. The present results are given by the filled circles, triangles from Ref. [8], upside down triangles from Ref. [11], and squares from Ref. [21]. Magnetic white dwarf observations are shown for comparison.


FIG. 2.1-2. Same as FIG. 2.1-1 but for He II.

### 2.2. Spontaneous Two-Photon Emission by Hydrogenlike Atoms

The investigation of two-photon processes, and in particular the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ transition for hydrogen and hydrogenlike ions, has been of considerable interest from the beginnings of quantum mechanics to the present day [82-89]. Until recently however, little attention has been given to two-photon processes in strong magnetic fields [66,67].

In this section, the theory of two-photon processes as developed by Shapiro and Breit [85] and Tung et al. [89] along with previously available magnetic-fielddependent energy level values and dipole strengths are used to estimate the spontaneous emission probability for the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ transition of hydrogen and hydrogenlike ions in a uniform magnetic field ranging from 47 to $4.7 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~T}$. Published results from this section can be found in Stancil and Copeland [90].

### 2.2.1. Theory

The probability per second for spontaneous two-photon emission in the nonrelativistic electric dipole approximation from an arbitrary state $\psi_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime}}^{m^{\prime}}=\left|n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right\rangle$ to an arbitrary state $\psi_{n \ell}^{m}=|n \ell m\rangle$ in the frequency range $d \nu_{1}$ of the first photon with frequency $\nu_{1}$ is [85]

$$
\begin{array}{r}
A\left(\nu_{1}\right) d \nu_{1}=\frac{2^{10} \pi^{6} \nu_{1}^{3} \nu_{2}^{3}}{h^{2} c^{6}} \sum_{n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}\left\{\frac{\left\langle n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}|n \ell m\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{2}}\right. \\
\left.+\frac{\left\langle n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}|n \ell m\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} n^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{1}}\right\}\left.\right|^{2} d \nu_{1}, \tag{2.2-1}
\end{array}
$$

where $\nu_{2}$ is the frequency of the second photon, $\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle$ is the intermediate state, $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}$ is the polarization vector of $\nu_{1}$, and $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}$ is the polarization vector of $\nu_{2}$. The sum over intermediate levels includes the bound as well as the continuum states. The two-photon frequencies are related by

$$
\begin{align*}
\nu_{1}+\nu_{2} & =\nu_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n \ell m} \\
& \equiv \nu_{o} \tag{2.2-2}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\nu_{o}$ is the total frequency difference between states $\left|n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right\rangle$ and $|n \ell m\rangle$. The total two-photon transition probability is then given by [83]

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{n \ell m, n^{\prime} l^{\prime} m^{\prime}}=\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\nu_{0}} A\left(\nu_{1}\right) d \nu_{1} . \tag{2.2-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now let

$$
\begin{equation*}
A\left(\nu_{1}\right) d \nu_{1}=c_{1} \nu_{1}^{3} \nu_{2}^{3} M d \nu_{1} \tag{2.2-4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{1}=\frac{2^{10} \pi^{6}}{h^{2} c^{6}} \tag{2.2-5}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
M=\mid & \sum_{n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}\left\{\frac{\left\langle n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}|n \ell m\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime \prime \prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{2}}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{\left\langle n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}|n \ell m\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{1}}\right\}\left.\right|^{2} \tag{2.2-6}
\end{align*}
$$

is the effective matrix element.
For $n^{\prime} s \rightarrow n s$ transitions ( $\ell^{\prime}=\ell=m^{\prime}=m=0$ and $\ell^{\prime \prime}=1$ ), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
M=\mid \sum_{n^{\prime \prime}=2}^{\infty} & \sum_{m^{\prime \prime}=-1}^{1}\left\{\frac{\left\langle n^{\prime} 00\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}\left|n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}|n 00\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime}} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}+\nu_{2}}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{\left.\left\langle n^{\prime} 00\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}\left|n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle\left\langle n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}|n 00\rangle\right\rangle}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{1}}\right\}\left.\right|^{2} . \tag{2.2-7}
\end{align*}
$$

At this point we note that previous workers [83] neglected the Zeeman structure and set the matrix elements for individual $m$-states equal. We must retain the $m$ state structure here because of the large quadratic Zeeman splitting in the $n^{\prime \prime} p$ states as a result of the strong magnetic field and the effect the field has on the different $m$-state dipole strengths. We define in cartesian coordinates the field to be parallel
to the $z$-axis, $\mathbf{B}=(0,0, B)$, and the polarization vector to be $\hat{\mathbf{e}}=\left(e_{x}, e_{y}, e_{z}\right)$ which gives the effective matrix element

$$
\begin{align*}
& M=\mid \sum_{n^{\prime \prime}=2}^{\infty}\{ \\
& Y_{n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}^{n^{\prime} 00} Y_{n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}^{n 00}\left[\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}+\nu_{2}}+\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}+\nu_{1}}\right] \\
&+Z_{n^{\prime \prime} 10}^{n^{\prime 00}} Z_{n^{\prime \prime} 10}^{n 00}\left[\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 10}+\nu_{2}}+\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 10}+\nu_{1}}\right]  \tag{2.2-8}\\
&+\left.X_{n^{\prime \prime 11}}^{n^{\prime 00}} X_{n^{\prime \prime} 11}^{n 00}\left[\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 11}^{n}+\nu_{2}}+\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 11}+\nu_{1}}\right]\right\}\left.\right|^{2},
\end{align*}
$$

where $X, Y$, and $Z$ are dipole matrix elements. Since for $\Delta m=0$ transitions the photon is linearly polarized with the field [68], we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
Z_{n^{\prime \prime} 10}^{n^{\prime} 0} \mathrm{e}_{z}=\left\langle n^{\prime} 00\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathrm{e}}\left|n^{\prime \prime} 10\right\rangle \tag{2.2-9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Likewise, for $\Delta m= \pm 1$ transitions the photon is linearly polarized perpendicular to the field so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{n^{\prime \prime} 11}^{n^{\prime} 00} \mathbf{e}_{x}=\left\langle n^{\prime} 00\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}\left|n^{\prime \prime} 11\right\rangle \tag{2.2-10}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}^{n^{\prime} 00} \mathbf{e}_{y}=\left\langle n^{\prime} 00\right| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}\left|n^{\prime \prime} 1-1\right\rangle . \tag{2.2-11}
\end{equation*}
$$

For the total two-photon spontaneous emission, we average over all orientations of the polarization. Therefore, we require

$$
\begin{equation*}
e_{1_{z}} e_{2_{x}}=e_{1_{y}} e_{2_{y}}=e_{1_{z}} e_{2_{z}}=e_{1} e_{2}, \tag{2.2-12}
\end{equation*}
$$

which gives $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}=3 e_{1} e_{2}$.
Defining for Eq. (2.2-8)

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{y}(B)=\sum_{n^{\prime \prime}=2}^{\infty} Y_{n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}^{n^{\prime} 00} Y_{n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}^{n 00}\left[\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}+\nu_{2}}+\frac{1}{\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1-1}+\nu_{1}}\right] \tag{2.2-13}
\end{equation*}
$$

and similarly for $S_{x}$ and $S_{z}$ gives

$$
\begin{array}{r}
M(B)=\left|\left(e_{1} e_{2}\right)^{2}\right|_{\text {avg }}\left|\left\{S_{y}(B)+S_{z}(B)+S_{x}(B)\right\}^{2}\right|_{\text {avg }} \\
=\frac{1}{3}\left|\left[\frac{1}{3}\left\{S_{y}(b)+S_{z}(B)+S_{x}(B)\right\}\right]^{2}\right|_{\text {avg }} . \tag{2.2-14}
\end{array}
$$

The sums $S_{x}, S_{y}$, and $S_{z}$ are functions of the frequencies $\nu_{1}, \nu_{2}$, and $\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}}$ and the dipole matrix elements $X, Y$, and 2 . The matrix elements and $\nu_{n^{\prime} 00, n^{\prime \prime} 1 m^{\prime \prime}}$ are functions of the magnetic field. Therefore, the total transition probability can be written

$$
\begin{align*}
A_{n 00, n^{\prime} 00} & =\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\nu_{0}(B)} A\left(\nu_{1}, B\right) d \nu_{1} \\
& =\frac{1}{2} c_{1} \int_{0}^{\nu_{0}(B)} \nu_{1}^{3}\left(\nu_{o}(B)-\nu_{1}\right)^{3} M\left(\nu_{1}, B\right) d \nu_{1} . \tag{2.2-15}
\end{align*}
$$

Eq. (2.2-1), which leads to Eq. (2.2-15), was derived in Ref. [82] using secondorder perturbation theory for an atom interacting with a radiation field, but not with an external, homogeneous magnetic field. The derivation incorporated the standard rotating wave approximation and the assumption that the populations of the intermediate states are much less than that of the final state. It can be shown that both approximations are valid for the application of a magnetic field.

### 2.2.2 Calculations

Prior to the work performed in Sec. 2.1 the published magnetic-field dependent computations were available over the field range of 47 to $4.7 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~T}$ and consist of energy levels with $n \leq 4$, but only dipole transition strengths for $n \leq 3$. Continuum transition calculations are available only for a few field strengths (2000 T [59], $1175-11,750 \mathrm{~T}[60], 2.35 \times 10^{7} \mathrm{~T}$, and $\left.4.7 \times 10^{9} \mathrm{~T}[57,58]\right)$. We neglect the continuum contribution and include only the $2 p$ and $3 p$ levels in the sum for the calculation of $M$. A sum over $\ell^{\prime \prime}$ with $\ell^{\prime \prime}=1,3,5, \ldots$ is actually required in Eq. (2.2-7) since the intermediate states are no longer restricted to $p$-states and virtual transitions are no longer restricted by electric dipole selection rules. Transitions with $\Delta \ell=3,5, \ldots$ become allowed for atoms in strong magnetic fields since $\ell$ is no longer a good quantum number
and the states contain admixtures of different $\ell$-character. Though the results of Sec. 2.1 could allow the inclusion of higher $\Delta \ell$ transitions, their contribution is probably negligible and are not included here.

The exact calculation of the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ spontaneous emission in the field-free case results in a value of $8.2284 \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ [89]. If only the $2 p$ term is included in the sum $M$ a result of $11.71342 \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ is obtained while inclusion of both $2 p$ and $3 p$ terms gives $10.09387 \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ (about $20 \%$ too large). If higher $n p$ terms and the continuum are included, the result will reduce to the exact value as $n \rightarrow \infty$. This reduction in the probability with $n$, for $n \geq 3$, occurs because the contribution given by the $2 p$ term is opposite in sign from the remaining $n p$ terms and the continuum [88]. If at worst, the same error occurs for the transition rate under the application of an arbitrary magnetic field, then using only the $2 p$ and $3 p$ data we can obtain an upper limit to the effect of a magnetic field on the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ emission rate. Actually, our calculation improves with field strength as shall be discussed below. The reliance of our semi-empirical method on the available magnetic-field-dependent atomic data can be avoided by using the variational procedure of Victor and Dalgarno [91]. Though the variational method has been successfully applied to two-photon processes in the field-free helium isoelectronic sequence [91-93], it is not pursued here.

To solve Eq. (2.2-15), we have generated code in REDUCE 3.3, an algebraic manipulation software package [94]. The uncertainty in the results are independent of the machine calculation and depend only on the uncertainty of the previously published energy levels $\left(10^{-4} \%\right)$ and transition strength data ( $0.1 \%$ ), the appropriate physical constants ( $<10^{-6} \%$ ), and the limit of the sum in the effective matrix element $M$.

A problem arises because $M$ contains singularities. The current integration algorithm in REDUCE is not able to handle singularities. Note this is not a numerical integration technique; REDUCE actually returns an analytic function, but evaluating
it over an interval containing one or more singularities cannot be guaranteed to give a correct result.

A singularity occurs when a photon is in resonance with an intermediate state. At or near resonance, the natural linewidths of the intermediate states must be included in Eq. (2.2-1) [95]. This is done by replacing the denominator in Eq. (2.2-1) by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sqrt{\left(\nu_{n^{\prime} \iota^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}+\nu_{i}\right)^{2}+\left(\frac{\Gamma_{n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}}{2}\right)^{2}} \tag{2.2-16}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Gamma_{n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}$ is the FWHM natural linewidth of the intermediate level and $i=1,2$. The natural linewidths are calculated from the magnetic-field-dependent energy levels and matrix elements and are given in Table 2.2-1. The inclusion of Eq. (2.2-16) removes the singularities, but large resonances still occur when $\nu_{i}=-\nu_{n^{\prime}}^{\prime} l^{\prime} m^{\prime}, n^{\prime \prime} l^{\prime \prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}$. Currently, an integration library for REDUCE can integrate functions involving square roots, but unfortunately it cannot handle products of square roots as introduced by inclusion of Eq. (2.2-16) in Eq. (2.2-15). As a consequence, the integration in Eq. (2.2-15) was performed in a piece-wise fashion. Regions near the resonances were evaluated with the IMSL numerical algorithm QDAGP with Eq. (2.2-16) included in Eq. (2.2-15), while REDUCE code was used for regions away from the resonances without including Eq. (2.2-16). The matching occurred at photon frequencies $\pm \epsilon \Gamma_{n^{\prime \prime \prime} l^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}}$ from each resonance. The parameter $\epsilon$ was varied over the range from 10 to $10^{5}$ with a resulting variation in the total transition probability of no more than $0.06 \%$, but more typically about $0.01 \%$ except for the low field case where the uncertainties in the Zeeman splitting calculations of previous authors are on the order of the splitting. Numerical integration contributed an uncertainty only of $10^{-6} \%$. So within the limit of the sum in $M$, the uncertainty in the two-photon transition probability is dominated by the dipole moment uncertainty. The results are reported to this corresponding accuracy.

TABLE 2.2-1. Energies $\nu_{1}$, FWHM linewidths $\Gamma$, and magnitudes $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}\right)$ of the first two resonances for the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ hydrogen two-photon transition.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $2 p_{0}$ resonance |  |  | $2 p_{-1}$ resonance |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\nu_{1}(\mathrm{au})$ | $\Gamma^{\mathrm{a}}\left(10^{-8} \mathrm{au}\right)$ | $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}\right)\left(\mathrm{au}^{-1} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right)$ | $\nu_{1}(\mathrm{au})$ | $\Gamma^{\mathrm{a}}\left(10^{-8} \mathrm{au}\right) A_{1 s 23}\left(\nu_{1}\right)\left(\mathrm{au}^{-1} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right)$ |  |
| 0.0002 | - | - | - | 0.0002001 | 1.515 | $1.938+6$ |
| 0.002 | 0.0000096 | 1.504 | $1.33+3^{\mathrm{b}}$ | 0.002004 | 1.504 | $1.959+9$ |
| 0.014 | 0.0003871 | 1.524 | $1.146+8$ | 0.00710 | 1.448 | $7.110+11$ |
| 0.02 | 0.000785 | 1.532 | $9.222+8$ | 0.01020 | 1.430 | $2.096+12$ |
| 0.04 | 0.002955 | 1.576 | $4.824+10$ | 0.02071 | 1.393 | $1.652+13$ |
| 0.06 | 0.00614 | 1.640 | $4.220+11$ | 0.03140 | 1.385 | $5.148+13$ |
| 0.1 | 0.01432 | 1.802 | $5.902+12$ | 0.0528 | 1.401 | $1.839+14$ |
| 0.14 | 0.02334 | 1.982 | $2.094+13$ | 0.0734 | 1.423 | $3.630+14$ |
| 0.2 | 0.03620 | 2.269 | $7.204+13$ | 0.1016 | 1.448 | $6.026+14$ |
| 0.4 | 0.0651 | 3.199 | $2.916+14$ | 0.1722 | 1.457 | $7.498+14$ |
| 0.6 | 0.0809 | 4.077 | $3.940+14$ | 0.2219 | 1.427 | $5.940+14$ |
| 1 | 0.0996 | 5.710 | $4.472+14$ | 0.2962 | 1.367 | $5.028+14$ |
| 1.4 | 0.1115 | 7.205 | $4.478+14$ | 0.3543 | 1.321 | $4.558+14$ |
| 2 | 0.1238 | 9.301 | $4.266+14$ | 0.4226 | 1.272 | $4.166+14$ |
| 4 | 0.1469 | 15.50 | $3.550+14$ | 0.4930 | 1.181 | $3.594+14$ |
| 6 | 0.1595 | 20.75 | $3.082+14$ | 0.545 | 1.133 | $3.318+14$ |
| 10 | 0.1738 | 29.69 | $2.512+14$ | 0.621 | 1.073 | $3.014+14$ |
| 14 | 0.1820 | 37.33 | $2.164+14$ | 0.681 | 1.032 | $2.828+14$ |
| 20 | 0.1896 | 47.16 | $1.833+14$ | 0.750 | 0.988 | $2.640+14$ |
| 40 | 0.2006 | 72.15 | $1.304+14$ | 0.905 | 0.897 | $2.300+14$ |
| 60 | 0.2047 | 90.70 | $1.060+14$ | 1.008 | 0.841 | $2.114+14$ |
| 100 | 0.2075 | 118.6 | $8.134+13$ | 1.155 | 0.766 | $1.899+14$ |
| 200 | 0.2077 | 164.4 | $5.672+13$ | 1.380 | 0.662 | $1.634+14$ |
| 400 | 0.2044 | 218.8 | $3.962+13$ | 1.636 | 0.555 | $1.408+14$ |
| 1000 | 0.1967 | 302.9 | $2.496+13$ | 2.024 | 0.423 | $1.156+14$ |
| 2000 | 0.1894 | 374.2 | $1.786+13$ | 2.353 | 0.334 | $9.980+13$ |

${ }^{\text {a }}$ Determined from Refs. [20,21]
${ }^{\mathrm{b}}$ The notation $1.33+3$ corresponds to $1.33 \times 10^{3}$.

### 2.2.3. Results and Discussion

2.2.3.1. Transition probabilities for hydrogen. Fig. 2.2-1 displays a plot of the $2 s \rightarrow$ $1 s$ two-photon spontaneous emission transition probability $A_{192}$ of atomic hydrogen as a function of the magnetic field as calculated from Eq. (2.2-15). Numerical results are presented in Table 2.2-2. At $B=1$, the cyclotron radius is equal to the Bohr radius.

For $B=2 \times 10^{-4}$ there is little change in the transition probability $A_{1 s 2 \mathrm{~s}}$ from the field-free case. Between $B=2 \times 10^{-3}$ and $2 \times 10^{-1}, A_{1 s 2 s}$ quickly climbs six orders of magnitude to $1.626 \times 10^{7} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$. $A_{1 s 2 s}$ reaches a maximum of $1.537 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ at $B=60\left(1.41 \times 10^{6} \mathrm{~T}\right)$ and decays slightly to $1.055 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ out to $B=2000\left(4.7 \times 10^{8}\right.$ T). Compare this behavior to that of the $2 p_{-1} \rightarrow 1 s$ one-photon transition probability which has a field-free value of $6.26 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ and decreases slightly to a value of $1.38 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ at $B=2000$. In the high field region, $A_{1 s 2 s}$ is comparable in magnitude to the $2 p_{-1} \rightarrow 1 s$ one-photon transition probability. This is greater than seven orders of magnitude change from the field-free case. This dramatic increase in transition probability can be attributed to the $\ell$-character mixing of the states which results in "stealing" of transition strength. This increase might suggest for a physical system with a magnetic field in the region of $10^{4}$ to $10^{9} \mathrm{~T}$, that two-photon transitions may contribute significantly to an observed spectrum. A similar effect has been shown to occur by Alexander and Mészáros [66] for electron cyclotron emissions in a field of $10^{9} \mathrm{~T}$.
2.2.3.2. Hydrogen two-photon spectra. Fig. 2.2-2 displays plots of the spectral distribution $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}\right)$ as a function of the frequency of the first photon $\nu_{1}$ (in atomic units) for various field strengths. The dash line includes only the $2 p$ terms in the sum of $M$ while the solid line includes both the $2 p$ and $3 p$ terms. The first plot ( $B=2 \times 10^{-4}$ ) is similar to that given by Tung et al. [89] for the field-free case except for the resonances near 0 and 0.375 . The spectral distribution is zero at 0 and 0.375 .


FIG. 2.2-1. Hydrogen 2 s - 1 s spontaneous two-photon emission probability $\mathrm{A}_{152 \mathrm{~s}}$ (filled circles) with magnetic field strength. $\mathrm{A}_{1525}$ is compared to the one-photon transition probabilities $\mathrm{A}_{152 \mathrm{p}_{0}}$ (dashed line) and $\mathrm{A}_{152 \mathrm{l}_{1}, 1}$ (solid line) from Ref. [21].

TABLE 2.2-2. Two-photon $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ spontaneous emission transition probabilities $A_{192 s}$ for hydrogenlike atoms at various magnetic field strengths and nuclear charge Z. The results were obtained by including $2 p$ and $3 p$ contributions to the sum in Eq. (2.2-7). The data in brackets include only $2 p$ contributions. Where bracketed results are not given, $A_{1 s 2}$, was not changed by inclusion of $3 p$ terms to within the precision indicated.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $Z$ | $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right)$ |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $Z$ | $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right)$ |  |  |
| 0.0002 | 1 | $10[11.74]$ | 40 | 1 | $1.509+8$ |
| 0.002 | 1 | $56[58.08]$ | 60 | 1 | $1.537+8$ |
| 0.014 | 1 | $1.615+4^{\mathrm{a}}$ | 100 | 1 | $1.537+8$ |
| 0.02 | 1 | $4.712+4$ |  | 200 | 1 |
| 0.04 | 1 | $3.625+5$ | 400 | 1 | $1.481+8$ |
| 0.06 | 1 | $1.130+6$ | 1000 | 1 | $1.373+8$ |
| 0.1 | 1 | $4.188+6$ | 2000 | 1 | $1.055+8$ |
| 0.14 | 1 | $8.765+6$ |  |  |  |
| 0.2 | 1 | $1.626+7$ | 0.0008 | 2 | $6+2[7.490+2]$ |
| 0.4 | 1 | $3.179+7$ | 0.008 | 2 | $1.3+3[1.491+3]$ |
| 0.6 | 1 | $3.853+7$ | 0.056 | 2 | $2.589+5[2.591+5]$ |
| 1 | 1 | $5.084+7$ | 0.08 | 2 | $7.544+5[7.547+5]$ |
| 1.4 | 1 | $6.007+7$ | 0.8 | 2 | $2.602+8$ |
| 2 | 1 | $7.063+7$ |  |  |  |
| 4 | 1 | $9.307+7$ | 0.0018 | 3 | $7+3[8.527+3]$ |
| 6 | 1 | $1.063+8$ | 0.018 | 3 | $1.0+4[1.229+4]$ |
| 10 | 1 | $1.222+8$ | 0.126 | 3 | $1.315+6[1.317+6]$ |
| 14 | 1 | $1.314+8$ | 0.18 | 3 | $3.822+6[3.826+6]$ |
| 20 | 1 | $1.398+8$ | 1.8 | 3 | $1.317+9$ |

${ }^{\text {a }}$ The notation $1.615+4$ corresponds to
$1.615 \times 10^{4}$.


FIG. 2.2-2. Spectral distribution function for various magnetic field strengths. The dashed line includes only $2 p$ contributions while the solid line contains both $2 p$ and $3 p$ contributions.



This is as expected since both cases correspond to $2 s-1 s$ single-photon transitions (where the photon frequencies are forbidden by dipole selection rules). The spectral distribution is maximum (neglecting the resonances) when the two photons have equal frequencies. A finer energy resolution of this plot reveals features at low and high energy (see Fig. 2.2-3).

As the magnetic field is increased these features are resolved more readily. The resonances occur as a consequence of the Zeeman interaction removing the $m$-state degeneracy of the $2 p$ level. The magnetic field pushes both the $2 p_{0}$ and the $2 p_{-1}$ states below the $2 s$ level. Between the $2 s$ and $1 s$ levels there is an infinite distribution of intermediate virtual states. With the applied magnetic field, two of these virtual states correspond to the two real discrete $2 p_{0}$ and $2 p_{-1}$ states resulting in resonant enhancements of the two-photon transition probability. For example, consider the case where $B=1.4$. The resonances at 0.1115 and 0.638 are due to an interaction with the $2 p_{0}$ state while those at 0.3543 and 0.3952 are due to the $2 p_{-1}$ state. The $2 p_{1}$ state does not contribute a resonance because the magnetic field pushes it into the continuum. The minima at 0.3471 and 0.4025 result from an interference effect between the two resonant pathways: $2 s \rightarrow 2 p_{0} \rightarrow 1 s$ and $2 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1} \rightarrow 1 s$. Table 2.2-1 gives the energies, linewidths, and magnitudes of the first two resonances for each of the field strengths in Fig. 2.2-2 while Table 2.2-3 gives the energies and linewidths of the minima. The minima linewidths are FWHM with respect to the magnitude at $\frac{1}{2} \nu_{o}$.

The frequencies of the resonances do not depend on the number of terms used for the sum in $M$, but the frequency and linewidth of the minima do. When $3 p$ terms are included, the frequencies of the minima shift generally by $<0.6 \%$ of $\nu_{0}$ from the $2 p$ only values. For $B<1$, the shift is to lower energies for the first minimum and to higher energies for the second. The reverse is true for $B>1$. The linewidths decrease for $B<1$ by usually $<4 \%$, but for $B>1$, they may increase by as much as $30 \%$.


TABLE 2.2-3. Energies $\nu_{1}$ of the minima, their linewidths $\Gamma$ at half the magnitude of $A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\frac{1}{2} \nu_{o}\right)$, and the total $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ energy difference $\nu_{o}$ for hydrogen. The minima and linewidths were determined with $2 p$ and $3 p$ contributions included in $M$.

| $B$ (au) | First minimum <br> $\nu_{1}(\mathrm{au})$ | Second minimum <br> $\nu_{1}(\mathrm{au})$ | $\Gamma(\mathrm{au})$ | $\nu_{o}(\mathrm{au})^{\mathrm{a}}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :--- | :--- |
| 0.0002 | 0.0000537 | 0.3450 | $0.000008^{\mathrm{b}}$ | 0.3750001 |
| 0.002 | 0.000571 | 0.3745 | 0.000781 | 0.375008 |
| 0.014 | 0.004228 | 0.3717 | 0.00592 | 0.3756311 |
| 0.02 | 0.00616 | 0.3708 | 0.00810 | 0.3762758 |
| 0.04 | 0.01313 | 0.3668 | 0.01448 | 0.3798607 |
| 0.06 | 0.02088 | 0.3644 | 0.01955 | 0.3859401 |
| 0.1 | 0.03804 | 0.3614 | 0.02691 | 0.3994374 |
| 0.14 | 0.05605 | 0.3599 | 0.03182 | 0.4159167 |
| 0.2 | 0.08245 | 0.3589 | 0.03684 | 0.4413948 |
| 0.4 | 0.1542 | 0.3613 | 0.04920 | 0.5154392 |
| 0.6 | 0.2069 | 0.3679 | 0.05965 | 0.5746970 |
| 1 | 0.2846 | 0.3862 | 0.09785 | 0.6707001 |
| 1.4 | 0.3452 | 0.4044 | 0.1663 | 0.7494414 |
| 2 | - | - | - | 0.84827 |
| 4 | 0.4999 | 0.5920 | 0.01198 | 1.0919834 |
| 6 | 0.5505 | 0.7200 | 0.01177 | 1.270596 |
| 10 | 0.6265 | 0.9125 | 0.009915 | 1.538912 |
| 14 | 0.6845 | 1.061 | 0.008570 | 1.7450275 |
| 20 | 0.7525 | 1.239 | 0.007290 | 1.991594 |
| 40 | 0.9065 | 1.657 | 0.003952 | 2.562853 |
| 60 | 1.010 | 1.950 | 0.003225 | 2.958864 |
| 100 | 1.156 | 2.378 | 0.003299 | 3.532881 |
| 200 | 1.381 | 3.078 | 0.002262 | 4.457590 |
| 400 | 1.637 | 3.934 | 0.001590 | 5.570125 |
| 1000 | 2.024 | 5.340 | 0.000955 | 7.366195 |
| 2000 | 2.353 | 6.645 | 0.000605 | 8.99824 |

${ }^{8}$ From Ref. [20]
${ }^{\text {b }}$ There is only one resonance at this field strength. The linewidth is determined with respect to the local maximum of energies less than the minimum. See Fig. 2.2-3.

Results given in Table 2.2-3 include contributions from $2 p$ and $3 p$ terms.
Both resonances and minima have been observed in other hydrogen two-photon calculations, but without a magnetic field and only for higher state transitions. For example, Tung et al. [89] found resonances for the $3 s \rightarrow 1 s$ spontaneous emission due to resonant transitions to the $2 p$ level. In the $4 s \rightarrow 1 s$ spontaneous emission, resonances and interference minima occur through an interaction between the $3 p$ and $2 p$ levels. Experimentally, both of these effects have been observed in field-free twophoton absorption in sodium vapor between the $3 s$ and $4 d$ levels where the $3 p^{2} P_{\frac{1}{2}}$ and $3 p^{2} P_{\frac{3}{2}}$ levels are the resonant states [62].

Another interesting feature can be seen in Fig. 2.2-2 by comparing the sequence of plots from $B=1.4$ to 4 . In the first instance, and for all preceding plots, the first minimum is between the first and second resonances. At $B=2$, the minima have disappeared and the second and third resonances appear to overlap. In the latter instance, and for all plots thereafter, the first minimum appears to be between the second and third resonances. This shifting of the minimum is due to the migration of the $2 p_{-1}$ level from near the $2 s$ level to halfway between the $2 s$ and $1 s$ levels (at $B \sim 1)$ to near the $1 s$ level. Actually, the minimum is not shifting its relative position with respect to the resonances, but it is the second and third resonances that are switching places because the second resonance is migrating towards higher frequency while the third is migrating towards lower frequency. The resonances pass each other at $B \sim 1$ and interesting enough this is the field strength that gives a cyclotron radius approximately equal to the Bohr radius.

Comparing the plots in Fig. 2.2-2 reveals the cause of the increase in transition probability with field strength. The energy difference between the $2 s$ and $1 s$ levels increases from 0.375 to 8.998 due to the rapid increase of the $1 s$ level binding energy with field strength. Neglecting resonances, the maximum of the spectral distribution increases from 64 to $11280 \mathrm{au}^{-1} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$. But, most importantly, the resonances themselves
contribute significantly and are dominant for $B \geq 0.014$. The above effects collectively increase the spectral distribution curve whose area is the total transition probability.

Inclusion of the higher $n^{\prime \prime} p$ terms ( $n^{\prime \prime} \geq 4$ ) and the continuum in the sum in $M$ will not affect the general shape of the spectral distributions, but will only slightly reduce the magnitude. Of the $n^{\prime \prime} p$ states, only $2 p_{0}$ and $2 p_{-1}$ can reside between the $2 s$ and $1 s$ states for all values of $B$. None of the higher $n^{\prime \prime} p$ levels cross the $2 s$ level and therefore will not produce any additional resonance or interference features. Since the resonances give the dominant contributions to the transition probability for large fields, the exclusion of the higher $n^{\prime \prime} p$ terms and the continuum will have a negligible effect for $B \geq 0.014$ as can be seen by comparing the transition probabilities calculated with and without the $3 p$ terms given in Table 2.2-2. Other $n$ " $\ell$ "-states with $\ell^{\prime \prime}=3,5, \ldots$ and $m^{\prime \prime} \sim-\ell^{\prime \prime}$ will cross the $2 s$ level, but with negligible dipole strengths.

### 2.2.3.3. Cascade emission of the $2 s$ level. When an intermediate state $\left|n^{\prime \prime} \ell^{\prime \prime} m^{\prime \prime}\right\rangle$

 corresponds to a real state and has energy between the $\left|n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right\rangle$ and $|n \ell m\rangle$ states, cascade emission from the $\left|n^{\prime} \ell^{\prime} m^{\prime}\right\rangle$ state (the $2 s$ level in our situation) must also be considered as a possible decay route. In the field-free case, cascade emission is not important since $A_{2 p 2 s}=0$. Even, if the Lamb shift is considered, Shapiro and Breit [85] have estimated that $A_{2 p 2 s}=2 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$, ten orders of magnitude smaller than the two-photon decay rate and therefore negligible. Conversely, cascade emission becomes important when a strong magnetic field is applied.In the nonrelativistic dipole approximation, decay of the $2 s$ level can only result from the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ two-photon emission and the cascade emissions $2 s \rightarrow 2 p_{0} \rightarrow 1 s$ and $2 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1} \rightarrow 1 s$. The total decay rate is therefore the sum of the rates of the three possible decay routes. Fig. 2.2-4 plots the branching ratios $r_{i}$ for each of the decay routes as a function of magnetic field. At the low-field limit, the two-photon ratio $r_{1}$ is unity while the cascade ratios, $r_{2}$ and $r_{3}$, approach zero as expected. For $B \geq 2 \times 10^{-2}, r_{1}$ is constant at 0.193 and remains an important contribution to the

FIG. 2.2-4. Branching ratios for the decay of the hydrogen 2 s level with magnetic field strength.
total decay rate. The ratio $r_{2}$ remains small for $B \leq 0.2$, but becomes the major rate for $B \geq 0.4$. The ratio $r_{3}$ is the major decay route between $B=2 \times 10^{-3}$ and $2 \times 10^{-1}$, but is small between $B=2$ and 2000.
2.2.3.4. Higher multipole and other corrections. The inclusion of relativistic effects to the field-free $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ two-photon emission is on the order of $7 \times 10^{-4} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ [96], but may become important for $B>100$ [37]. Contributions from higher multipole terms are less than $3 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ at zero field [96]. Recent work by Cuvelliez et al. [39] has shown that magnetic dipole (M1) and electric quadrupole (E2) transitions are weak for field strengths between $B=2$ and $B=2000$ except for E2 $\Delta m=0$ transitions. The E2 $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ transition approaches a probability of $10^{7} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ at $B=2000$, which is about $10 \%$ of the two-photon $A_{1 s 2 s}$ rate and therefore contributes $2 \%$ to the total $2 s$ decay. In addition, a two-E2-photon transition may contribute to the total twophoton rate and need to be included in Eq. (2.2-7), but the contribution is probably no greater than $0.01 \%$. Decay by a one-photon M1 transition at zero field is only $2.4957 \times 10^{-6} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}[97]$, but may become important in the intermediate-field regime for $B \lesssim 1$.
2.2.3.5. Hydrogenlike ions. Results for hydrogenlike ions with nuclear charge $Z$ can be obtained from the hydrogen values using the relations for the energy, dipole moment matrix element, and one-photon transition probability given by Eqs. (2.1-14), (2.1-43), and (2.1-44), respectively, and the linewidth

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma(Z, B)=Z^{4} \Gamma\left(Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right) \tag{2.2-17}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $B=0[85]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s 2 s}(Z)=Z^{6} A_{1 s 2 s}(Z=1), \tag{2.2-18}
\end{equation*}
$$

which can easily be obtained from the relations for the effective matrix element and the spectral distribution

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z\right)=Z^{-8} M_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1\right) \tag{2.2-19}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z\right)=Z^{4} A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1\right) . \tag{2.2-20}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $n^{\prime} s \rightarrow 1 s$ transitions with $n^{\prime} \geq 3$, Eqs. (2.2-18) to (2.2-20) are not valid since there are resonances between $n^{\prime}$ and $n=1$ created by real $n^{\prime \prime} p$ states. The resonances require that the denominator in Eq. (2.2-1) be replaced by Eq. (2.2-16). Now $E$ (or $\nu$ ) scales as $Z^{2}$ while $\Gamma$ scales as $Z^{4}$ and thus near the resonances the $\Gamma$-term dominates the $\nu$-term in Eq. (2.2-16). Thus Eqs. (2.2-19) and (2.2-20) are replaced near the resonances by

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{1 s n^{\prime} s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z\right)=Z^{-12} M_{1 s n^{\prime} s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1\right), n^{\prime} \geq 3 \tag{2.2-21}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s n^{\prime} s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z\right)=A_{1 s n^{\prime} s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1\right), n^{\prime} \geq 3 \tag{2.2-22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Eq. (2.2-22) reveals the unexpected result that at a resonance the spectral distribution is independent of $Z$. Therefore, the spectral distribution magnitudes given in Table 2.2-1 are appropriate for all $Z$, but with their energies shifted by $Z^{2}$ from the value for hydrogen. Since the resonances dominate the spectral distribution, the two-photon transition is then given approximately by

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s n^{\prime} s}(Z)=Z^{2} A_{1 s n^{\prime} s}(Z=1), n^{\prime} \geq 3 \tag{2.2-23}
\end{equation*}
$$

which scales as $Z^{2}$ instead of $Z^{6}$ as in Eq. (2.2-18).
When a large magnetic field is applied, resonances appear as discussed above for the $2 s \rightarrow 1 s$ case similar to the $n^{\prime} s \rightarrow 1 s$ field-free case with $n^{\prime} \geq 3$. So, for $B \geq 0.01 \leq$ and near the resonances we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z, B\right)=Z^{-12} M_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right), \tag{2.2-24}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z, B\right)=A_{1 s 2 s}\left(\nu_{1}, Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right) \tag{2.2-25}
\end{equation*}
$$

and since the resonances dominate the spectral distribution

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1 s 2 s}(Z, B) \approx Z^{4} A_{1 s 2 s}\left(Z=1, B / Z^{2}\right), B \geq 0.014 \tag{2.2-26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Eq. (2.2-26) scales as $Z^{4}$ instead of $Z^{2}$ because the integration over energy in Eq. (2.2-15) is dominated by the linewidth which scales as $Z^{4}$. So, the total two-photon transition probability can be obtained for all hydrogenlike ions when $B \geq 0.014$ using Eq. (2.2-26) and Table 2.2-2. Some values for $\mathrm{He}^{+}$and $\mathrm{Li}^{2+}$ are given in Table 2.2-2 for $B \leq 0.014$.

### 2.3. Two-Photon Polarization of Alkali Atoms

It is well known that the application of a strong, laboratory-strength external magnetic field ( $B<10 \mathrm{~T}$ ) to an atom and the subsequent probing of the highly-excited Rydberg states results in rich, seemingly chaotic spectra containing a multitude of resonance and interference features (for a compilation see Gay [98]). These features are attributed to Rydberg progressions converging to many Landau thresholds created by the applied field and are a consequence of the quadratic Zeeman splitting of levels near the continuum.

In the absence of a magnetic field, interference effects in two-photon experiments were first observed by Bjorkholm and Liao [62]. They measured the fluorescence from the $\mathrm{Na} 4 p^{2} P_{j}$ level after a $3 s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}} \rightarrow 4 d^{2} D_{j}$ excitation using two counterpropagating lasers tuned to resonance near the intermediate $3 p^{2} P_{j}$ levels. At a frequency between the intermediate ${ }^{2} P_{j}$ levels ( $\sim \frac{1}{2} \zeta$ larger than the Na D2 frequency, where $\zeta$ is the ${ }^{2} P_{j}$ spin-orbit constant) a minimum in the fluorescence was observed and was attributed to the destructive interference of the intermediate levels. About two decades ago it was noted that high precision measurements could be made by obtaining polarization spectra. Tam and $\mathrm{Au}[63]$ investigated Rayleigh scattering in Na and found a reversal in the polarization to $\sim-100 \%$ at the excitation frequency observed by Bjorkholm and Liao [62] for the fluorescence minimum. Later, Zei et al. [64] performed a twophoton experiment similar to Bjorkholm and Liao [62], but measured the polarization and found an analogous reversal to the one observed by Tam and Au [63].

In this section, we regress from the strong field regime to extend the previous twophoton investigation of Sec. 2.2 to study this depolarization phenomena for low-lying levels in H and the alkali-atoms Li and Na in the presence of laboratory-strength magnetic fields. Published results from this work are to appear in Stancil and Copeland
[99]. For this section units typical for experimentalists are used, i.e. energy or frequency $\omega$ in $\mathrm{cm}^{-1}$ and magnetic field strength in T .

### 2.3.1. Theory

The probability for an atom in an initial level $|a\rangle$ to be excited via a two-photon absorption to a final level $|b\rangle$ with an intermediate level $|i\rangle$ is given within the nonrelativistic dipole approximation analogous to Eq. (2.2-1) by

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{b a}=K^{\prime} I_{1} I_{2} \sum_{m_{a}} \sum_{m_{b}}\left|\sum_{m_{i}}\left\{\frac{\langle b| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}|i\rangle\langle i| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{e}_{2}|a\rangle}{\omega_{2}-\omega_{i a}}+\frac{\langle b| \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}|i\rangle\left\langle\langle | \mathbf{r} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1} \mid a\right\rangle}{\omega_{1}-\omega_{i a}}\right\}\right|^{2} \tag{2.3-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $I_{1}$ and $I_{2}$ are the intensities of the incident laser beams of frequencies $\omega_{1}$ and $\omega_{2}$ with polarization vectors $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_{1}$ and $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_{2}, \omega_{b i}$ and $\omega_{i c}$ are the gross structure frequency differences, the sums are taken over the various sublevels of $|a\rangle,|b\rangle$, and $|i\rangle$, and $K^{\prime}$ is a proportionality constant. The geometry of the problem is displayed in Fig. 2.3-1 with the excitation scheme given in Fig. 2.3-2. Equation (2.3-1) as discussed in Sec. 2.2.2 is obtained from second-order time-dependent perturbation theory assuming the incident intensities to be weak and the population of $|b\rangle$ to be negligible compared to $|a\rangle$.

For laboratory situations, we are interested in field strengths less than or equal to those corresponding to the Paschen-Back regime discussed in Sec. 2.1.1. More specifically, we will study the transition between the weak-field region or anomalous Zeeman effect and the Paschen-Back regime. In the weak-field regime, the total angular momentum $j$ is a "good" quantum number while $\ell$ and $s$ are not since the orbital and spin angular momentum are coupled. The transition selection rules are

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta j=0, \pm 1 \tag{2.3-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta m_{j}=0, \pm 1 \tag{2.3-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $m_{j}=m+m_{s}$ is the projection of $j$ onto the $z$-axis.



FIG. 2.3-2. Two-photon excitation scheme.

The problem becomes a ten-level atom (eight levels contributing to the excitation scheme as shown in Fig. 2.3-2) in the coupled representation $\left|n \ell j m_{j}\right\rangle$ basis. In the weak-intermediate field regime the spin-orbit and magnetic perturbations must be treated simultaneously. The energy splittings are as given by Condon and Shortley [100]. After a straight-forward, but tedious, exercise in angular momentum algebra, the transition probability with the polarization vectors of the incident photons parallel is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
W_{b a}^{\| l} & =K I_{1} I_{2}\left\{\left[\frac{S_{A}(B) / S_{A}(0)}{\Delta \omega+\zeta / 2+\left(R_{+}+R_{-}\right) / 4-\Delta}+\frac{S_{A}(B) / S_{A}(0)}{\mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\left(R_{+}-R_{-}\right) / 4+\Delta}\right.\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{2 S_{C}(B) / S_{C}(0)}{\Delta \omega+\zeta / 2-\left(R_{+}-R_{-}\right) / 4-\Delta}+\frac{2 S_{C}(B) / S_{C}(0)}{\mu_{B} B-\left(R_{+}+R_{-}\right) / 4+\Delta}\right]^{2} \\
& +\left[\frac{S_{B}(B) / S_{B}(0)}{\Delta \omega-\mu_{\mathrm{R}} B+\zeta / 2+R_{-} / 2-\Delta}+\frac{S_{B}(B) / S_{B}(0)}{\Delta}\right. \\
& \left.\left.+\frac{2 S_{D}(B) / S_{D}(0)}{\Delta \omega-\mu_{B} B+\zeta / 2-\Delta}+\frac{2 S_{D}(B) / S_{D}(0)}{-R_{-} / 2+\Delta}\right]^{2}\right\} \tag{2.3-4}
\end{align*}
$$

and the probability with the polarization vectors perpendicular is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
W_{b a}^{\perp} & =K I_{1} I_{2}\left\{\left[\frac{\left(S_{A}(B) S_{E}(B) / S_{A}(0) S_{E}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\Delta \omega-2 \mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\zeta / 2+\left(R_{+}+R_{-}\right) / 4-\Delta}\right.\right. \\
& -\frac{\left(S_{B}(B) S_{F}(B) / S_{B}(0) S_{F}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\Delta} \\
& \left.-\frac{\left(S_{C}(B) S_{G}(B) / S_{C}(0) S_{G}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\Delta \omega-2 \mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\zeta / 2-\left(R_{+}-R_{-}\right) / 4-\Delta}+\frac{\left(S_{D}(B) S_{H}(B) / S_{D}(0) S_{H}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{-R_{-} / 2+\Delta}\right]^{2} \\
& +\left[\frac{\left(S_{A}(B) S_{E}(B) / S_{A}(0) S_{E}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\left(R_{+}-R_{-}\right) / 4+\Delta}-\frac{\left(S_{B}(B) S_{F}(B) / S_{B}(0) S_{F}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\Delta \omega+\mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\zeta / 2+R_{-} / 2-\Delta}\right. \\
& -\frac{\left(S_{C}(B) S_{G}(B) / S_{C}(0) S_{G}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\mu_{\mathrm{B}} B-\left(R_{+}+R_{-}\right) / 4+\Delta} \\
& \left.\left.+\frac{\left(S_{D}(B) S_{H}(B) / S_{D}(0) S_{H}(0)\right)^{1 / 2}}{\Delta \omega+\mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+\zeta / 2-\left(R_{+}-R_{-}\right) / 4-\Delta}\right]^{2}\right\} \tag{2.3-5}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mu_{\mathrm{B}}$ is the Bohr magneton, $\Delta$ is the detuning of the second photon from resonance with the ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{1}{2}}\left(m_{j}=-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ state while $\omega_{1}$ is held fixed at the $n_{a} s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}}\left(m_{j}=-\frac{1}{2}\right) \rightarrow$ $n_{i} p^{2} P_{\frac{1}{2}}\left(m_{j}=-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ frequency, $\Delta \omega=\omega_{b i}-\omega_{i a}, S_{x}(B)$ are the magnetic-field-dependent line strengths with $x=A, \ldots, H$ being labels for the transitions shown in Fig. 2.3-2, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{ \pm}=\left(4 \mu_{\mathrm{B}}^{2} B^{2} \pm 4 \zeta \mu_{\mathrm{B}} B+9 \zeta^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \tag{2.3-6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Relations for the line strengths can be found in Darwin [101] and the reduced matrix elements of the dipole operator are absorbed into the $K^{\prime}$ of Eq. (2.3-1) to give $K$ in Eqs. (2.3-4) and (2.3-5). The probabilities $W_{b a}^{\|}$and $W_{b a}^{\perp}$ are proportional to the fluorescence intensities $I_{\|}$and $I_{\perp}$, respectively, which would be monitored in an experiment as shown in Fig. 2.3-1.

The linear degree of polarization is then given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
P_{\mathrm{L}}=\frac{I_{\|}-I_{\perp}}{I_{\|}+I_{\perp}}=\frac{W_{b a}^{\|}-W_{b a}^{\perp}}{W_{b a}^{\|}+W_{b a}^{\perp}} \tag{2.3-7}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.3.2. Results and Discussion

Figures 2.3-3 and 2.3-4 display two-photon polarization spectra of an alkali atom for various scaled magnetic field strengths $B / \zeta$ for scaled detunings $\Delta / \zeta$ near resonance with intermediate ${ }^{2} P_{j}$ levels. The $\zeta$-scaled spectra can be obtained since the only parameters in Eqs. (2.3-4) and (2.3-5) that depend on the atom's structure are $\zeta$ and $\Delta \omega . \Delta \omega$ has a negligible contribution.

We reproduce the usual polarization reversal for $B / \zeta=0$ as obtained by Zei et al. [64] and others. This feature occurs at $\Delta / \zeta \sim \frac{1}{2}$. Two additional depolarization features become visible when a magnetic field is applied. The first appears near $\Delta / \zeta \sim 0$ for weak fields and is a result of interference among the anomalous Zeeman split components of the ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{1}{2}}$ level. The depolarization increases and shifts to more negative detunings with increasing field strength as shown in Fig. 2.3-3. The second depolarization feature appears near $\Delta / \zeta \sim \frac{3}{2}$ and can be attributed to Zeeman split ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{3}{2}}\left(m= \pm \frac{1}{2}\right)$ levels. This depolarization feature also increases with field strength, but its detuning decreases to slightly less than $\frac{3}{2}$ for weak to intermediate field strengths before finally increasing for large fields.

Tam and $\mathrm{Au}[63]$ found that $P_{\mathrm{L}}$ in their $\mathrm{Na}\left(\zeta \sim 11.5 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}\right)$ Rayleigh scattering experiment was unaltered for $B \sim 0.01 \mathrm{~T}$. It is clear from Fig. 2.3-3 that a resolved


depolarization feature will only be observable for $B>1 \mathrm{~T}$. Even for Li where $\zeta \sim$ $0.224 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}, B>0.05 \mathrm{~T}$ is required.

Depolarization near $\Delta \sim \frac{3}{2} \zeta$ in the absence of a field has been previously observed. In the work of Zei et al. [64], theory predicted $P_{\mathrm{L}} \sim 60 \%$ for $\Delta \sim \frac{3}{2} \zeta$, but their measurement revealed a dip to $P_{\mathrm{L}} \sim 0 \%$. Cook et al. [65] have recently attributed this depolarization to collisional processes occurring in the relatively high density ( $\sim 10^{16} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$ ) conditions of Zei et al.'s experiment. The depolarization may be the result of collisional disalignment of the $3 p{ }^{2} P_{\frac{3}{2}}$ level. Cook et al. [65] performed a similar two-photon polarization experiment, but with a gas cell containing Na at a density of $\sim 10^{11} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$. They obtained $P_{\mathrm{L}}=58 \%$ at $\Delta=\frac{3}{2} \zeta$ (Note Cook et al. defined the detuning with respect to the ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{3}{2}}$ level) in close agreement with theory. They next introduced Ar as a buffer gas in the Na cell and measured $P_{\mathrm{L}}$ as a function of pressure. A depolarization increase was observed at $\Delta \sim \frac{3}{2} \zeta$ with increasing Ar gas pressure. This suggests that to investigate the magnetic effects proposed here, densities of $\lesssim 10^{11} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$ would be necessary to minimize collisional depolarization. Collision induced transitions between ${ }^{2} P_{j}$ Zeeman levels in strong magnetic fields have been previously investigated by Gay and Schneider [102].

In Figs. 2.3-3 and 2.3-4 the spin-orbit depolarization feature also reveals interesting magnetic-field-dependent behavior. The feature migrates toward $\Delta / \zeta=0$ and decreases (polarization increase) with field strength, while near $B / \zeta=30 \mathrm{~T} / \mathrm{cm}^{-1}$, the feature has essentially vanished resulting in $P_{\mathrm{L}} \sim 100 \%$. This is not unexpected since at large fields the spin-orbit interaction becomes negligible in comparison with the magnetic interaction, the so-called Paschen-Back (PB) regime. But as displayed in Fig. 2.3-4 the anomalous Zeeman features continue to increase even at large fields. In a rigid application of the PB selection rules, $P_{\mathrm{L}}$ is identically $100 \%$ at all detunings. Nevertheless, the calculated Zeeman depolarization features persist into the PB region. The negative (positive) $\Delta$ feature corresponds to the $A-A$ and $A-E$
( $D-D$ and $D-H$ ) transitions which are forbidden in a strict PB formulation by the requirement that $S_{A}=0\left(S_{D}=0\right)$, but $S_{A} \rightarrow 0\left(S_{D} \rightarrow 0\right)$ only when $B \rightarrow \infty$. There remains some small strength in the transitions even at very large fields. This is shown in the intensity plot of Fig. 2.3-5. Whether this can be experimentally verified is questionable because of the weak strength of the "forbidden" lines, but the great utility of polarization measurements is to enhance small differences in intensity.

We now consider the hyperfine interaction. In the absence of a magnetic field, the shortest hyperfine precession times for the lowest ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{3}{2}}$ and ${ }^{2} P_{\frac{1}{2}}$ are 42 and 17 ns , 109 and 11 ns , and 20 and 5 ns for $\mathrm{H}, \mathrm{Li}$, and Na , respectively. Recent two-photon experiments (Cook et al. [65]) use lasers with short-pulses typically of $\sim 0.5 \mathrm{~ns}$. Thus negligible hyperfine precession can occur over the time scale of the experiment. If longer pulse lasers or continuous wave sources are used, hyperfine coherence will result in additional depolarization (Walkup et al. [103]). The application of a magnetic field will split the hyperfine $F$ levels into the magnetic sublevels $m_{F}$, but the splitting will be of the order of the field-free hyperfine splittings. The multiplet will reorganize itself rapidly from a $\left|s I F m_{F}\right\rangle$ basis to a $\left|s I m_{s} m_{I}\right\rangle$ basis over a field range from zero to a few hundred gauss. The result will be $m_{s}$ levels split only by the field-free dipoledipole hyperfine term. We therefore suggest the hyperfine interaction, while worthy of investigation, will not contribute significantly for this application. Poustie and Dunn [104] have resolved hyperfine transitions in two-photon $\mathrm{Na} 3 s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}} \rightarrow 4 d^{2} D_{j}$ sum-frequency mixing experiments for $B<0.4 \mathrm{~T}$.

### 2.3.3. Comments

Measurements of magnetic-field-dependent polarization spectra offer the interesting possibility of tracing the relative strength of the spin-orbit and magnetic interactions through the weak, intermediate, and PB regions at much higher precision than intensity measurements, which give uncertainties of $\sim 10 \%$. This method also presents the opportunity to answer accurately the philosophical question: "At what


FIG. 2.3-5. Fluorescence intensity spectrum of two-photon excitation for $B / \zeta=30 \mathrm{~T} / \mathrm{cm}^{-1}$. The solid (dash) line is for parallel (perpendicular) photon polarization vectors. The transition labels correspond to those given in FIG. 2.3-2
field strength is the PB criterion fully established?" The exact answer is for $B \rightarrow \infty$, but for practical applications Fig. 2.3-3 suggests that $B>4 \mathrm{~T}$ is sufficient for Li .

We comment that the Li $2 s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}} \rightarrow 4 s^{2} S_{\frac{1}{2}}$ scheme appears the best suited for such an investigation though its spin-orbit constant is small, $\zeta \sim 0.224 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$. The required excitation photon wavelengths are 670 and 497 nm , fluorescence from the $3 p^{2} P_{j}$ levels could be monitored at 323 nm , and the field range from weak to PB could be studied with $B<6 \mathrm{~T}$.

Finally, this work shows that interesting magnetic-field-induced interference phenomena can occur in low-lying atomic states and without inclusion of the quadratic Zeeman effect.

## 3. MOLECULAR CALCULATIONS

### 3.1. Radiative Association of $\mathrm{He}^{+}$and He and $\mathrm{H}^{+}$and H

The abundance of CO in the ejecta of supernova SN 1987A is controlled mainly through the level of element mixing and the dissociative charge exchange reaction [105]

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{CO} \rightarrow \mathrm{He}+\mathrm{C}^{+}+\mathrm{O} . \tag{3.1-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lepp, Dalgarno, and McCray [105] investigated chemical models incorporating a complete mixing of the ejecta constituents and predicted CO abundances two orders of magnitude less than what is observed due to the high efficiency of process (3.1-1). A partially unmixed model involving CO clumps surrounded by He can reproduce the observed abundances by adjusting the volume fraction of the unmixed gas [106].

Removal of $\mathrm{He}^{+}$through radiative recombination, charge exchange, and the radiative association process

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He} \rightarrow \mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}\right)+h \nu \tag{3.1-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

can reduce the effectiveness of reaction (3.1-1). The rate coefficient for process (3.12) has not been previously calculated, though the process has been assumed in the models of Lepp et al. [105] and Liu et al. [106] to be unimportant. They took the rate coefficient to be approximately equal to the corresponding process for hydrogen

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H} \rightarrow \mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right)+h \nu . \tag{3.1-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

In this section, we present a calculation of the rate coefficient for the radiative association process (3.1-2) over a range of temperatures. We also give the energydependent cross sections calculated using a fully quantum-mechanical method for reactions (3.1-2) and (3.1-3). Published results from this section appear in Stancil,

Babb, and Dalgarno [107] including the implications of process (3.1-2) to the ejecta of supernova SN 1987A, the abundance of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$in the planetary nebula NGC 7027, and the chemistry of the early universe.

### 3.1.1. Theory

The direct radiative association of two atomic species to form a molecule can occur when the species approach with a relative energy $E$ in an excited electronic state of the molecule. The particles, initially in the vibrational continuum of the excited electronic state, decay to a bound rotational-vibrational (RV) level of a lower bound electronic state through spontaneous emission thereby forming a molecule.

We will be considering only the ${ }^{2} \Sigma^{+}$states which obey the rules of Hund's case (b) [108]. The electronic spin $S$ and the internuclear axis are not coupled so that the total angular momentum $\mathbf{J}$ is related to the nuclear angular momentum $\mathbf{N}$ through the relation $J=N+S, N+S-1, \ldots,|N-S|$.

The initial state with momentum $\hbar k^{\prime}$ can be described as a superposition of partial waves characterized by $N^{\prime}$, where $k^{\prime 2}=2 \mu E / \hbar$ and $\mu$ is the reduced mass of the colliding system. The final RV levels are labeled by the vibrational quantum number $v^{\prime \prime}$ and $N^{\prime \prime}=N^{\prime} \pm 1$. The photon energy $E_{\mathrm{ph}}=h \nu=E+E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}$, where $\nu$ is the photon frequency and $E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}$ is the binding energy of the $v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}$ RV level.

The quantum-mechanical radiative association cross section is given by [109]

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma(E)=\sum_{N^{\prime}} \sum_{v^{\prime \prime}} \sigma_{N^{\prime}}\left(v^{\prime \prime}, E\right) \tag{3.1-4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{N^{\prime}}\left(v^{\prime \prime}, E\right)=\frac{64}{3} \frac{\pi^{5}}{c^{3}} \frac{\nu^{3}}{k^{\prime 2}} p\left[N^{\prime} M_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime}-1 ; k^{\prime}, N^{\prime}}^{2}+\left(N^{\prime}+1\right) M_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime}+1 ; k^{\prime}, N^{\prime}}^{2}\right] \tag{3.1-5}
\end{equation*}
$$

is the partial cross section and

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime \prime} ; k^{\prime}, N^{\prime}}=\int \chi_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime \prime}}^{*}(R) D_{f i}(R) \chi_{k^{\prime} N^{\prime}}(R) d R \tag{3.1-6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is the matrix element of the transition dipole moment given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
D(R)=\int \psi_{f}^{*}(\mathbf{r} \mid R) \mathbf{d} \psi_{i}(\mathbf{r} \mid R) d \mathbf{r} \tag{3.1-7}
\end{equation*}
$$

$\psi_{i}$ is the initial continuum electronic wave function, $\psi_{f}$ the final bound electronic wave function, $R$ the internuclear distance, $\mathbf{d}$ the dipole operator, and $p$ the probability of approach in the initial electronic state. The final bound RV wave function $\chi_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}(R)$ and the initial continuum RV wave function $\chi_{k^{\prime} N^{\prime}}(R)$ are solutions of the appropriate radial nuclear Schrödinger equation (for a review see Kirby and van Dishoeck [110]) with the bound wave function normalized to unity and the continuum wave function having the asymptotic form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi_{k^{\prime} N^{\prime}}(R) \sim\left(\frac{2 \mu}{\pi k^{\prime}}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \sin \left(k^{\prime} R-\frac{1}{2} N^{\prime} \pi+\eta_{N^{\prime}}\right) \tag{3.1-8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\eta_{N^{\prime}}$ is a phase shift. The energy eigenvalues $E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}$ are obtained by solution of the Schrödinger equation through Numerov techniques [111].

For the systems considered here, $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, the transition is from the first excited electronic state to the ground electronic state, $X^{2} \Sigma^{+} \leftarrow A^{2} \Sigma^{+}$, and $p$ is $\frac{1}{2}$. Using the reduced masses $\mu\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)=918.3263$ and $\mu\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)=3647.8995$ and the appropriate constants, Eq. (3.1-5) may be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{N^{\prime}}\left(v^{\prime \prime}, E\right)=c_{1}(\mathrm{x}) \frac{E_{\mathrm{ph}}^{3}}{E} p\left[N^{\prime} M_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime}-1 ; k^{\prime}, N^{\prime}}^{2}+\left(N^{\prime}+1\right) M_{v^{\prime \prime}, N^{\prime}+1 ; k^{\prime}, N^{\prime}}^{2}\right] \tag{3.1-9}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $c_{1}\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)=5.56845 \times 10^{-9}$ and $c_{1}\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)=1.40182 \times 10^{-9}$.
The rate coefficient at a temperature $T$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha(T)=\left(\frac{8}{\mu \pi}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\frac{1}{k_{\mathrm{b}} T}\right)^{\frac{3}{2}} \int_{0}^{\infty} E \sigma(E) \exp \left(-E / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right) d E \tag{3.1-10}
\end{equation*}
$$

or

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha(T)=c_{2}(\mathrm{x}) T^{-\frac{3}{2}} \int_{0}^{\infty} E \sigma(E) \exp \left(-E / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right) d E \mathrm{~cm}^{3} \mathrm{~s}^{-1} \tag{3.1-11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $k_{\mathrm{b}}$ is the Boltzmann constant, $c_{2}\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)=5.72431 \times 10^{-2}$, and $c_{2}\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)=$ $2.87210 \times 10^{-2}$.

### 3.1.2. Molecular Data

3.1.2.1. The Hydrogen Molecular Ion. The exact nonrelativistic BornOppenheimer potentials for the initial $A^{2} \Sigma_{u}^{+}$and final $X^{2} \Sigma_{g}^{+}$states were obtained using the code of Power [112] and the $X \leftarrow A$ transition dipole moment using other methods out to a internuclear distance of 50 [113]. The results were checked using available tabulations [114,115]. Beyond $R=50$, the long range form of the potentials, $-\alpha_{\mathrm{d}} / 2 R^{4}$, and the dipole moment, $\frac{1}{2} R$, were used. The dipole polarizability $\alpha_{\mathrm{d}}$ is equal to 4.5 for hydrogen [116]. The integration for the continuum wave function was carried out over the interval $R=0.3$ to $R=100$. The potentials and transition moment are displayed in Figs. 3.1-1 and 3.1-2, respectively.
3.1.2.2. The Helium Molecular Ion. The potentials of Metropoulos et al. [117] were used between $R=0.8$ and $R=4$ for both the $X$ and $A$ states. Data between $R=5$ and $R=100$ as well as extrema and asymptotes for the two potentials were taken from the "uncorrected" curves of Ackermann and Hogreve [118]. Supplemental data for the ground state between $R=6$ and $R=15$ were taken from Metropoulos and Nicolaides [119] and Bauschlicher, Partridge, and Ceperley [120] and similarly for the excited state between $R=4.6$ and $R=6$ from Metropoulos, Nicolaides, and Buenker [121]. All of the above cited potentials were obtained using ab initio multireference configuration-interaction (MRD-CI) methods and therefore justify the compilation. Additional short range points between $R=0.378$ and $R=0.75$ from the early ab initio calculation of Gupta and Matsen [122] were included in both states.

The long range form was adopted from the model potential of Peach [123] with the inclusion of the van der Waals term and is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
V_{\mathrm{L}}(R)=\mu^{\prime} R^{4} \exp \left(-\lambda^{\prime} R\right)-\frac{\alpha_{\mathrm{d}}}{2 R^{4}}-\frac{\alpha_{\mathrm{q}}^{\prime}}{2 R^{6}}-\frac{C_{6}}{R^{6}}, \tag{3.1-12}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $C_{6}$ is the van der Waals constant, which was determined [113] using the effective transition energies and oscillator strengths for $\mathrm{He}^{+}$and He given by Johnson, Epstein,


FIG. 3.1-1. Born-Oppenheimer potentials. $\mathrm{H}_{2}{ }^{+}$is given by the full lines. The filled circles are ab initio data for $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$. See text. A spline fit is given by the dashed lines for $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+1}$.


FIG. 3.1-2. $\mathrm{X}^{2} \Sigma^{+}-\mathrm{A}^{2} \Sigma^{+}$transition dipole moment. $\mathrm{H}_{2}{ }^{+}$is given by the full line. The filled circles are ab initio data for $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$. See text. A spline fit is given by the dashed line.
and Meath [124]. The parameters $\alpha_{\mathrm{q}}^{\prime}, \mu^{\prime}$, and $\lambda^{\prime}$ were determined by Peach [123] and are reproduced in Table 3.1-1. The long range form was matched to the ab initio data at $R=12$. The adopted potentials are displayed in Fig 3.1-1.

The transition dipole moment data of Metropoulos et al. [117] cover the interval from $R=0.8$ to $R=4$. They were extended to $R=10$ using the results of McLaughlin et al. [125]. The $\mathrm{Be}^{+}$moment of 1.32 , derived from data of Wiese, Smith, and Glennon [126], was used at $R=0$, the united atom limit [113]. Beyond $R=10$, the dipole moment has the long range form $\frac{1}{2} R$. As for the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$case, the integration over the continuum wave function extended from $R=0.5$ to $R=100$. The adopted transition moment is shown in Fig. 3.1-2. The discontinuity of the transition moment near $R=1.5$ is due to an avoided crossing of the $A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}$and $2^{2} \Sigma_{8}^{+}$states [117].

The $X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathfrak{u}}^{+}$potential was tested by computing for ${ }^{3} \mathrm{He}^{4} \mathrm{He}^{+}$the frequencies of the $\left(v^{\prime \prime}=1, N^{\prime \prime}\right) \leftarrow\left(v^{\prime \prime}=0, N^{\prime \prime}-1\right) \mathrm{RV}$ transitions and comparing them to the experimentally measured values of Yu and Wing [127]. The discrepancy was within $4 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$ or $0.2 \%$ for all transitions. A similar comparison cannot be made for the $A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}$state since it is essentially repulsive.

The ${ }^{4} \mathrm{He}$ nucleus has nuclear spin zero and obeys Bose statistics which require the total nuclear wave function to be symmetric. The nuclear spin wave function is symmetric. For the $X^{2} \Sigma_{u}^{+}$state the nuclear coordinate wave function is symmetric for odd $N^{\prime \prime}$ and antisymmetric for even $N^{\prime \prime}$. The even $N^{\prime \prime}$ levels are unpopulated and since $N^{\prime}=N^{\prime \prime} \pm 1$ the sum in Eq. (3.1-4) is only taken over even $N^{\prime}$ [128].

### 3.1.3. Results

The radiative association cross sections $\sigma(E)$ given by Eq. (3.1-4) are shown in Fig. 3.1-3 for reactions (3.1-2) and (3.1-3). To my knowledge, no other published cross sections for these two systems exist. The similarity in the shape of the cross sections is related to the potentials and transition dipole moments of the two systems. The ground states for both molecules are attractive with minima near $R=2$, while
the excited states are essentially repulsive.
The maximum cross section occurs at a relative energy of 5.5 eV for both systems and is due to the large density of final RV states at energies corresponding to vertical transitions at the $R=2$ minimum. The cross sections quickly drop for energies greater than about 10 eV as the bound RV states become inaccessible due to the vanishing Franck-Condon overlap. The cross section minimum occurs at 3 meV for both systems.

Enhancements occur at 0.14 meV and 0.34 meV for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. These are attributed to orbiting of the atomic species within a rotationally-enhanced van der Waals well of the excited state. The particles approach at an energy $E$ slightly above a rotational barrier produced by the potential $N^{\prime}\left(N^{\prime}+1\right) / 2 \mu R^{2}$. After reaching the turning point of the nuclear repulsive wall, there is a probability that the particles will be turned again at the rotational barrier. They may then "bounce around" for some time within the well before escaping over the barrier and flying apart. The interaction time of the particles is increased which in turn increases the

TABLE 3.1-1. Parameters used in the long range potentials of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$.

| $\alpha_{d}$ | $1.38309^{\mathrm{a}}$ |
| ---: | :---: |
| $\alpha_{q}^{\prime}$ | $2.11380^{\mathrm{b}}$ |
| $C_{6}$ | $0.374^{\mathrm{c}}$ |
|  |  |
| $X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}:$ | $-0.314918^{\mathrm{b}}$ |
| $\mu^{\prime}$ | $2.12809^{\mathrm{b}}$ |
| $\lambda^{\prime}$ |  |
|  |  |
| $A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}:$ | $4.19449^{\mathrm{b}}$ |
| $\mu^{\prime}$ | $2.88960^{\mathrm{b}}$ |
| $\lambda^{\prime}$ |  |

${ }^{8}$ From Ref. [116]
${ }^{\text {b }}$ From Ref. [123]
${ }^{\text {c D Determined using data Ref. [124] }}$


FIG. 3.1-3. The cross sections for radiative association as a function of relative energy. Reaction (3.1-2), $\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$, is given by the filled circles, while reaction (3.1-3), $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$, is given by the open circles.
probability of a spontaneous emission and therefore enhances the cross section. The difference in the energy of the features between $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$is related to the internuclear distance where the van der Waals minima occur: 12.55 and 8.85 , respectively. For $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, the enhancement is caused primarily by the $N^{\prime}=3$ barrier which contributes $66.7 \%$ of the total cross section at the resonance energy with some contribution from $N^{\prime}=2(15.1 \%)$ and $N^{\prime}=1(12.6 \%)$. About $58 \%$ of the cross section resonance arises from only four transitions originating from $N^{\prime}=3: v^{\prime \prime}=17, N^{\prime \prime}=2(18.9 \%) ;$ $v^{\prime \prime}=17, N^{\prime \prime}=4(14.8 \%) ; v^{\prime \prime}=16, N^{\prime \prime}=2(14.0 \%) ;$ and $v^{\prime \prime}=16, N^{\prime \prime}=2(10.2 \%)$. The major contributor for the $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$enhancement is $N^{\prime}=6(59.3 \%)$ with additional contribution from $N^{\prime}=4(19.1 \%)$ and $N^{\prime}=2(17.4 \%)$. The four major transitions, which originate from $N^{\prime}=6$, are $v^{\prime \prime}=21, N^{\prime \prime}=5(14.9 \%) ; v^{\prime \prime}=21, N^{\prime \prime}=7(7.5 \%)$; $v^{\prime \prime}=20, N^{\prime \prime}=5(11.5 \%)$; and $v^{\prime \prime}=20, N^{\prime \prime}=7(11.4 \%)$. Figures 3.1-4 and 3.1-5 display the major contributing potential barriers for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. There are hints of additional structure in the low-energy cross section of reaction (3.1-2), but due to the uncertainties in the coefficients used for the long range form of the potentials given by Eq. (3.1-12) further investigation is deemed unwarranted.

One would expect an additional enhancement in the cross section to appear as a shape resonance in $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$near the avoided crossing in the $A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}$state at $R=1.395$ corresponding to a transition energy of 20.35 eV . It is absent because this internuclear distance is located within the continuum of the $X^{2} \Sigma_{u}^{+}$state. This is clearly seen in the high energy drop of the cross section.

The result that the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$radiative association cross section is greater than that of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$is primarily related to the different reduced masses of the two systems. From Eq. (3.1-5), the cross section scales with reduced mass as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}} \approx \sigma_{\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}} \frac{\mu\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)}{\mu\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)} \tag{3.1-13}
\end{equation*}
$$

or $\sigma_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}} \approx \sigma_{\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}} / 4$. The qualitative differences between the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$also contribute to the larger magnitude of the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$cross section. The difference in energy between the


FIG. 3.1-4. Born-Oppenheimer plus rotational potentials for the $\mathrm{A}^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}$state of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$.

FIG. 3.1-5. Born-Oppenheimer plus rotational potentials for the $\mathrm{A}^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}{ }^{+}$state of $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$.
(ne) Kồıวนə [e!̣uәəod
$\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$potentials is generally less than for the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$potentials causing the photon energy $E_{\mathrm{ph}}$ to be less for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and as a consequence $\sigma_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}}$is reduced.

Since the even $N^{\prime \prime}$ levels of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$are not populated one might expect the cross section to be further reduced. This does not play a role because there are a comparable number of populated RV levels in the ground states of the systems: 423 for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and 411 for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$. As noted by Ramaker and Peek [129], the $v^{\prime \prime}=19, N^{\prime \prime}=0$ state of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ is a major contributor to the cross section for energies less than $\sim 0.1 \mathrm{meV}$. At high energies for both systems, we observe that the cross section contributions tend to equalize among the individual RV states so that it becomes important to ensure that all states are accounted for. Table 3.1-2 gives the maximum $N^{\prime \prime}$ for each $v^{\prime \prime}$ included in the calculations.

The cross sections are averaged over a Maxwellian velocity distribution as in equation (3.1-10) to give the rate coefficients. The integration is performed by GaussLegendre quadrature [71]. The results for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, reaction (3.1-2), and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, reaction (3.13), are shown in Figure 3.1-6 with some numerical values given in Table 3.1-3. Our calculated rate coefficients for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$agree to within $3 \%$ with those given by Ramaker and Peek [129] for temperatures above 20 K . Temperatures below 20 K were investigated, but the coefficients given by Ramaker and Peek were as much as $25 \%$ larger. The origin of the discrepancy is unclear but may be due to adiabatic corrections presumably incorporated in Ref. [129], though we do include the same number of RV states.

An analytic fit to the coefficients for reaction (3.1-3) gives to within $25 \%$

$$
\begin{align*}
\alpha_{\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}}(T)= & 1.9 \times 10^{-20} T^{-0.064} \exp (-T / 45) \\
& +3.5 \times 10^{-23} T^{1.7} \exp (-T / 28800) \mathrm{cm}^{3} \mathrm{~s}^{-1} \tag{3.1-14}
\end{align*}
$$

which is applicable for the temperature range 20 K to $50,000 \mathrm{~K}$. This can be compared to the relation $3.4 \times 10^{-22} T^{1.5} \mathrm{~cm}^{3} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ given by Dalgarno and Lepp [130].

The rate coefficient for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$has a temperature dependence similar to $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, but it

TABLE 3.1-2. Maximum rotational quantum numbers $N_{\max }^{\prime \prime}$ for each vibrational quantum number $v^{\prime \prime}$ of the ground state used in the calculations.

| Molecule | $v^{\prime \prime}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |  | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 |
| $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ | 35 | 34 | 33 | 31 | 30 | 28 | 27 | 25 | 24 | 22 | 20 | 19 |
| $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ | 57 | 57 | 53 | 51 | 51 | 49 | 47 | 45 | 43 | 41 | 39 | 37 |
| $v^{\prime \prime}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | $\begin{array}{ll} \hline & \\ \hline 12 & 13 \end{array}$ |  |  |  | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 |
| $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ | 17 | 15 | 13 | 11 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 1 | - | - | - | - |
| $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ | 33 | 31 | 29 | 27 | 23 | 21 | 19 | 15 | 11 | 9 | 5 | 5 |



FIG. 3.1-6. The rate coefficient for radiative association as a function of temperature. Reaction (3.1-2), $\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$, is given by the dashed line, while reaction (3.1-3), $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$, is given by the full line. The results of Ramaker and Peek are given by the dotted line for comparison.

TABLE 3.1-3. Rate coefficients for the radiative association process $\mathrm{x}^{+}+\mathrm{x} \rightarrow \mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}+h \nu$.

| $T(\mathrm{~K})$ |  | $\alpha(T) \mathrm{cm}^{3} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ |  |
| ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{H}^{\mathrm{a}}$ | $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{H}^{\mathrm{b}}$ | $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{He}$ |
| 20 | $1.69-20^{\mathrm{C}}$ | $1.65-20$ | $1.44-21$ |
| 30 | $2.10-20$ | $2.05-20$ | $2.91-21$ |
| 50 | $3.25-20$ | $3.22-20$ | $7.18-21$ |
| 100 | $7.85-20$ | $7.95-20$ | $2.36-20$ |
| 200 | $2.46-19$ | $2.52-20$ | $1.48-19$ |
| 500 | $1.39-18$ | $1.42-18$ | $5.82-19$ |
| 1000 | $5.27-18^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $5.41-18$ | $2.16-18$ |
| 2000 | $1.93-17^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $1.95-17$ | $3.22-18$ |
| 2500 | $2.88-17$ | $2.88-17$ | $4.42-18$ |
| 3000 | - | $3.92-17$ | $7.13-18$ |
| 4000 | $6.20-17^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $6.22-17$ | $1.33-17$ |
| 6000 | - | $1.13-16$ | $1.98-17$ |
| 8000 | $1.67-16$ | $1.66-16$ | $2.62-17$ |
| 10000 | - | $2.17-16$ | $4.39-17$ |
| 16000 | $3.53-16$ | $3.49-16$ | $5.36-17$ |
| 20000 | - | $4.18-16$ | $6.34-17$ |
| 25000 | - | $4.85-16$ | $7.30-17$ |
| 32000 | $5.55-16$ | $5.48-16$ | $8.29-17$ |
| 50000 | - | $6.04-16$ | $8.23-17$ |
| 64000 | $5.96-16^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $5.91-16$ | $7.11-17$ |
| 100000 | $5.05-16^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $5.01-16$ | $4.24-17$ |
| 200000 | $2.96-16^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $2.93-16$ | $1.51-17$ |
| 500000 | $1.04-16^{\mathrm{d}}$ | $1.03-16$ |  |

${ }^{\text {a }}$ From Ref. [129]
${ }^{\text {b }}$ Present results
${ }^{c}$ The notation $1.69-20$ corresponds to $1.69 \times 10^{-20}$
${ }^{\text {d }}$ Semiclassical results
is approximately an order of magnitude less. This difference is related to the reduced mass ratio as previously discussed for the cross section giving the scaling relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}} \approx \alpha_{\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}}\left[\frac{\mu\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)}{\mu\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)}\right]^{\frac{3}{2}} \tag{3.1-15}
\end{equation*}
$$

or $\alpha_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}} \approx \alpha_{\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}} / 8$. Equation (3.1-15) is slightly modified for high and low temperatures. Between 20 K and $50,000 \mathrm{~K}$, the rate coefficient may be represented to within $25 \%$ by

$$
\begin{align*}
\alpha_{\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}}(T)= & 1.3 \times 10^{-21} T^{-0.008} \exp (-T / 67) \\
& +2.1 \times 10^{-24} T^{1.8} \exp (-T / 22800) \mathrm{cm}^{3} \mathrm{~s}^{-1} \tag{1}
\end{align*}
$$

The radiative association spectra for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$at an energy of 0.75 eV are shown in Fig. 3.1-7. The spectra appear in the near infrared with maxima near 1150 nm . The lines are due to transitions to individual RV levels where the intensities are given by the partial cross section of Eq. (3.1-5). Spectra obtained at the energies of the orbiting features are shown in Fig. 3.1-8 and are dominated by four lines in the infrared between 20 and $250 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ and arise from transitions to high-lying RV levels as discussed above.


FIG. 3.1-7. Radiative association spectra at a relative energy of 0.75 eV . (a) is reaction (3.1-2), $\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$, while (b) is reaction (3.1-3), $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$.


FIG. 3.1-8. Radiative association spectra at the orbiting resonance energy.
(a) is reaction (3.1-2), $\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$, at 0.34 meV , while (b) is reaction (3.1-3), $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$, at 0.14 meV .

### 3.2. Photodissociation and Free-Free Absorption by $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$

In the previous section, the formation of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$by radiative association was investigated. We continue our studies of this rare molecule by investigating its destruction through the photodissociation process

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{u}^{+}\right)+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}, \tag{3.2-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\nu$ is the photon frequency. In addition, the corresponding destruction reaction for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right)+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H} \tag{3.2-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

is revisited. The wavelength- and temperature-dependent cross sections and absorption coefficients calculated using a fully quantum-mechanical method are presented for reactions (3.2-1) and (3.2-2) within the Born-Oppenheimer approximation.

In addition, absorption coefficients for the free-free processes

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}\right)\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}\right)+h \nu \rightarrow\left(\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}\right)\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right) \tag{3.2-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}\right)\left(X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}\right)+h \nu \rightarrow\left(\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}\right)\left(A^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}\right) \tag{3.2-4}
\end{equation*}
$$

are obtained through semiclassical methods. Published results from this section are given in Ref. [131].

### 3.2.1. Theory and Calculations

The direct photodissociation of a molecule can occur through the absorption of a photon of wavelength $\lambda$. The molecule, initially in a bound rotational-vibrational (RV) level of the ground electronic state $i$, is promoted to the vibrational continuum
of an excited electronic state $f$. The promotion can occur to a repulsive state or to the repulsive wall of an attractive state resulting in the break-up of the molecule into its constituent particles separating with relative energy $E$.

Following the notation of Sec. 3.1, the initial RV levels are labeled $v^{\prime \prime}$ and $N^{\prime \prime}=N^{\prime} \pm 1$. The photon energy $E_{\mathrm{ph}}=h \nu=h c / \lambda=E+E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}$, where $E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}$ is the binding energy of the $v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}$ level.

The total quantum-mechanical cross section for photodissociation as a function of both temperature and wavelength in local thermodynamic equilibrium (LTE) is given by [132]

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma(\lambda, T)=\frac{\sum_{v^{\prime \prime}} \sum_{N^{\prime \prime}} g_{i v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}} \exp \left[-\left(E_{\mathrm{g}}-E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}\right) / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right] \sigma_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}(\lambda)}{Q_{\mathrm{X}_{2}^{+}}(T)} \tag{3.2-5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where [110]

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}\left(E_{\mathrm{ph}}\right)=\frac{2}{3} \frac{\pi e^{2}}{m c} E_{\mathrm{ph}} M_{k^{\prime} N^{\prime}, v^{\prime \prime} N^{u}}^{2} \tag{3.2-6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is the partial cross section from the $v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}$ level, $g_{i v} N^{\prime \prime}$ is the total electronic-vibrational-rotational statistical weight, $E_{\mathrm{g}}$ is the binding energy of the lowest RV level, $Q_{\mathrm{X}_{2}^{+}}(T)$ is the partition function given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q_{\mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}}(T)=\sum_{v^{\prime \prime}} \sum_{N^{\prime \prime}} g_{i v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}} \exp \left[-\left(E_{\mathrm{g}}-E_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}\right) / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right] \tag{3.2-7}
\end{equation*}
$$

for the molecule $\mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}$, where $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{He}$ or H .
The statistical weight is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{i v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}=\left(2-\delta_{0, \Lambda^{\prime \prime}}\right)(2 S+1)\left(2 N^{\prime \prime}+1\right) g_{\text {nuc }}^{\prime}, \tag{3.2-8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for the ground states of the molecules considered in this work

$$
g_{\mathrm{nuc}}^{\prime}= \begin{cases}(2 I+1)(I+1) / g_{\mathrm{nuc}}, & \text { odd } N^{\prime \prime}  \tag{3.2-9}\\ (2 I+1) I / g_{\mathrm{nuc}}, & \text { even } N^{\prime \prime}\end{cases}
$$

$I$ is the nuclear spin, and $g_{\text {nuc }}=(2 I+1)^{2}$ is the nuclear spin statistical weight. It is convention to divide by $g_{\text {nuc }}$ in the partition function definition [133].

For the case of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, as discussed in Sec. 3.1.2.2, only odd $N^{\prime \prime}$ levels can be populated in ${ }^{4} \mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$so that the sums in Eq. (3.2-5) and (3.2-7) are taken only over odd $N^{\prime \prime}$ and $E_{8}\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)=E_{01}$. This can be seen from Eq. (3.2-9) since $I\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)=0$.

If both the matrix element and the photon energy are given in atomic units, the partial cross section of Eq. (3.2-6) can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}\left(E_{\mathrm{ph}}\right)=2.69 \times 10^{-18} E_{\mathrm{ph}} M_{k^{\prime} N^{\prime}, v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}^{2} \mathrm{~cm}^{2} . \tag{3.2-10}
\end{equation*}
$$

The photodissociation absorption coefficient is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
a(\lambda, T)=\frac{\sigma(\lambda, T)}{K(T)} \mathrm{cm}^{5} \tag{3.2-11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
K(T) & =\frac{n(\mathrm{x}) n\left(\mathrm{x}^{+}\right)}{n\left(\mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}\right)} \\
& =\left(\frac{2 \pi \mu k_{\mathrm{b}} T}{h^{2}}\right)^{\frac{3}{2}} \frac{Q_{\mathrm{x}} Q_{\mathrm{x}^{+}}}{Q_{\mathrm{X}_{2}^{+}}} \exp \left(-D_{\mathrm{e}} / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right) \tag{3.2-12}
\end{align*}
$$

is the dissociation equilibrium constant, $n(\mathrm{x})$ is the number density in $\mathrm{cm}^{-3}, Q_{\mathrm{X}}$ and $Q_{\mathrm{X}^{+}}$are the partition functions of the atom x and ion $\mathrm{x}^{+}$given analogous to Eq. (3.2-7), and $D_{\mathrm{c}}$ is the molecular dissociation energy.

The above derivation has neglected stimulated emission which becomes an important process for long wavelengths and high temperatures. Eqs. (3.2-3) or (3.2-11) should be multiplied by $\left[1-\exp \left(-h \nu / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right)\right]$, the so-called LTE stimulated emission correction factor [134].

Transition dipole moments and nonrelativistic Born-Oppenheimer potentials were incorporated for both molecular ions as detailed in Sec. 3.1.2. The maximum rotational quantum numbers $N_{\max }^{\prime \prime}$ used in the sum of equations (3.2-5) and (3.2-7) were 57 and 35 giving a total of 411 and 423 RV states for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$as shown in Table 3.1-2.

The molecular partition functions and equilibrium constants were determined as discussed below in Sec. 3.3. The atomic partition functions incorporated in Eq. (3.212) are taken from Ref. [133].

### 3.2.2. Results

The partial photodissociation cross sections $\sigma_{v^{\prime \prime} N^{\prime \prime}}\left(E_{\mathrm{ph}}\right)$ given by Eq. (3.2-10) are shown in Fig. 3.2-1 for reactions (3.2-1) and (3.2-2) for the first vibrational level and various $N^{\prime \prime}$. The reaction (3.2-2) cross sections agree with those given by Argyros [132].

Fig. 3.2-2 and 3.2-3 display the total cross sections $\sigma(\lambda, T)$ of Eq. (3.2-5) for processes (3.2-1) and (3.2-2), respectively, with the individual cross sections given for convenient values of $\theta$ where $\theta=5040 / T$. Numerical data are given in Tables 3.2-1 and 3.2-2. The individual cross section curves in Fig. 3.2-2 show to the author's knowledge the first quantum-mechanical calculation of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$photodissociation.

Previous work on $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$by Argyros [132] incorporated only the first nine rotational levels and presumably only 166 RV levels. Using only $N_{\max }^{\prime \prime}=8$, we reproduced Argyros's results which are similar to Fig. 3.2-3 (see Argyros's Fig. 6). The lowtemperature $N_{\max }^{\prime \prime}=8$ cross sections have a peak near 115 nm which shifts slightly to larger wavelengths with increasing temperature. For example, at $12,600 \mathrm{~K}$ the peak occurs at $\sim 140 \mathrm{~nm}$. Inclusion of the higher lying rotational levels results in a more pronounced temperature-dependent wavelength shift of the peak as can be seen in Fig. 3.2-3. We obtain a peak at $\sim 210 \mathrm{~nm}$ for $T=12,600 \mathrm{~K}$. In addition, the cross section amplitude for $\lambda \geq 200 \mathrm{~nm}$ is increased and the long-wavelength oscillations for $T \geq 8400 \mathrm{~K}$ found by Argyros are practically removed. It is clear, different from the assumption of Argyros, that the upper envelope of the $N_{\max }^{\prime \prime}=8$ cross section does not give the correct result, but as pointed out by Buckingham, Reid, and Spence [135], all RV levels must be included. Their calculation at $T=2500 \mathrm{~K}$ includes vibrational


FIG. 3.2-1. Partial photodissociation cross sections for the ground vibrational level and various rotational levels. $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$, reaction (3.2-1), is given by the full lines, while $\mathrm{H}_{2}{ }^{+}$, reaction (3.2-2), is given by the dashed lines.


FIG. 3.2-2. Total $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$photodissociation cross sections for $\mathrm{T}=2520,3150,4200,5040,6300,8400,12600$, $16800,25200,33600$, and 50400 K from bottom to top at $\lambda=500 \mathrm{~nm}$.


FIG. 3.2-3. Total $\mathrm{H}_{2}{ }^{+}$photodissociation cross sections for $\mathrm{T}=2520,3150,4200,5040$, $6300,8400,12600,16800$, and 25200 K from bottom to top at $\lambda=500 \mathrm{~nm}$.

TABLE 3.2-1. Photodissociation cross sections $\sigma\left(10^{-18} \mathrm{~cm}^{2}\right)$ for reaction (3.2-1), $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$.

| $\lambda$ | $T$ (K) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ( nm ) | 4200 | 6300 | 8400 | 12600 | 16800 | 25200 | 33600 | 50400 |
| 50 | 5.99-6 ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | 1.15-5 | 1.50-5 | 1.86-5 | 2.62-5 | 2.18-5 | 2.25-5 | 2.31-5 |
| 60 | 4.31-2 | 8.49-3 | 0.0112 | 0.0140 | 0.0153 | 0.0165 | 0.0171 | 0.0176 |
| 70 | 0.0523 | 0.0816 | 0.0973 | 0.1108 | 0.1166 | 0.1213 | 0.1232 | 0.1249 |
| 80 | 0.2503 | 0.2883 | 0.2956 | 0.2927 | 0.2876 | 0.2809 | 0.2770 | 0.2729 |
| 90 | 0.6587 | 0.6169 | 0.5716 | 0.5169 | 0.4869 | 0.4584 | 0.4446 | 0.4313 |
| 100 | 1.2197 | 1.0054 | 0.8757 | 0.7493 | 0.6879 | 0.6333 | 0.6081 | 0.5842 |
| 110 | 1.7949 | 1.3801 | 1.1630 | 0.9667 | 0.8758 | 0.7973 | 0.7617 | 0.7285 |
| 120 | 2.2739 | 1.6955 | 1.4083 | 1.1557 | 1.0409 | 0.9426 | 0.8984 | 0.8573 |
| 130 | 2.5948 | 1.9282 | 1.5999 | 1.3121 | 1.1816 | 1.0701 | 1.0200 | 0.9734 |
| 140 | 2.7699 | 2.0876 | 1.7438 | 1.4385 | 1.2986 | 1.1784 | 1.1241 | 1.0735 |
| 150 | 2.8293 | 2.1868 | 1.8478 | 1.5389 | 1.3950 | 1.2699 | 1.2129 | 1.1596 |
| 160 | 2.7978 | 2.2354 | 1.9185 | 1.6198 | 1.4775 | 1.3523 | 1.2948 | 1.2407 |
| 170 | 2.7012 | 2.2420 | 1.9582 | 1.6787 | 1.5418 | 1.4194 | 1.3625 | 1.3087 |
| 180 | 2.5652 | 2.2185 | 1.9747 | 1.7208 | 1.5924 | 1.4754 | 1.4203 | 1.3678 |
| 190 | 2.4108 | 2.1766 | 1.9764 | 1.7532 | 1.6360 | 1.5269 | 1.4750 | 1.4250 |
| 200 | 2.2515 | 2.1226 | 1.9663 | 1.7752 | 1.6702 | 1.5701 | 1.5217 | 1.4748 |
| 210 | 2.0956 | 2.0615 | 1.9468 | 1.7873 | 1.6944 | 1.6034 | 1.5586 | 1.5146 |
| 220 | 1.9478 | 1.9976 | 1.9221 | 1.7934 | 1.7127 | 1.6310 | 1.5899 | 1.5492 |
| 230 | 1.8099 | 1.9334 | 1.8946 | 1.7958 | 1.7275 | 1.6553 | 1.6182 | 1.5809 |
| 240 | 1.6822 | 1.8694 | 1.8646 | 1.7945 | 1.7382 | 1.6756 | 1.6425 | 1.6087 |
| 250 | 1.5643 | 1.8060 | 1.8322 | 1.7894 | 1.7449 | 1.6919 | 1.6628 | 1.6326 |
| 260 | 1.4557 | 1.7438 | 1.7985 | 1.7817 | 1.7488 | 1.7054 | 1.6805 | 1.6541 |
| 270 | 1.3561 | 1.6834 | 1.7641 | 1.7720 | 1.7506 | 1.7168 | 1.6962 | 1.6736 |
| 280 | 1.2648 | 1.6249 | 1.7291 | 1.7601 | 1.7497 | 1.7253 | 1.7088 | 1.6901 |
| 290 | 1.1815 | 1.5685 | 1.6935 | 1.7458 | 1.7457 | 1.7302 | 1.7177 | 1.7026 |
| 300 | 1.1056 | 1.5144 | 1.6579 | 1.7297 | 1.7391 | 1.7320 | 1.7234 | 1.7119 |
| 350 | 0.8192 | 1.2864 | 1.4950 | 1.6420 | 1.6905 | 1.7188 | 1.7266 | 1.7304 |
| 400 | 0.6390 | 1.1210 | 1.3675 | 1.5665 | 1.6448 | 1.7017 | 1.7233 | 1.7406 |
| 450 | 0.5156 | 0.9900 | 1.2562 | 1.4893 | 1.5890 | 1.6678 | 1.7003 | 1.7283 |
| 500 | 0.4267 | 0.8818 | 1.1552 | 1.4080 | 1.5221 | 1.6161 | 1.6566 | 1.6927 |
| 600 | 0.3145 | 0.7275 | 1.0010 | 1.2736 | 1.4051 | 1.5195 | 1.5711 | 1.6187 |
| 700 | 0.2506 | 0.6309 | 0.9016 | 1.1870 | 1.3314 | 1.4619 | 1.5226 | 1.5799 |
| 800 | 0.2079 | 0.5578 | 0.8202 | 1.1078 | 1.2583 | 1.3977 | 1.4638 | 1.5271 |
| 900 | 0.1772 | 0.4991 | 0.7498 | 1.0327 | 1.1842 | 1.3269 | 1.3955 | 1.4618 |
| 1000 | 0.1551 | 0.4541 | 0.6941 | 0.9710 | 1.1219 | 1.2660 | 1.3360 | 1.4041 |
| 2000 | 0.0716 | 0.2458 | 0.4036 | 0.6028 | 0.7194 | 0.8366 | 0.8958 | 0.9549 |
| 3000 | 0.0454 | 0.1634 | 0.2743 | 0.4207 | 0.5041 | 0.5919 | 0.6368 | 0.6820 |
| 4000 | 0.0344 | 0.1268 | 0.2151 | 0.3334 | 0.4015 | 0.4738 | 0.5110 | 0.5486 |
| 5000 | 0.0290 | 0.1088 | 0.1861 | 0.2908 | 0.3516 | 0.4165 | 0.4501 | 0.4841 |
| 11000 | 0.0134 | 0.0517 | 0.0900 | 0.1429 | 0.1742 | 0.2080 | 0.2257 | 0.2437 |
| 15000 | 0.0104 | 0.0408 | 0.0711 | 0.1134 | 0.1384 | 0.1656 | 0.1798 | 0.1943 |
| 20000 | 8.88-3 | 0.0349 | 0.0611 | 0.0976 | 0.1194 | 0.1430 | 0.1554 | 0.1681 |

[^3]TABLE 3.2-2. Photodissociation cross sections $\sigma\left(10^{-18} \mathrm{~cm}^{2}\right)$ for reaction (3.2-2), $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$.

| $\lambda$ | $T$ (K) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ( nm ) | 3150 | 4200 | 5040 | 6300 | 8400 | 12600 | 16800 | 25200 |
| 50 | 7.34-5 | 1.43-4 | 2.04-4 | 2.87-4 | 3.89-4 | 4.97-4 | 5.49-4 | 5.98-4 |
| 60 | 0.0100 | 0.0150 | 0.0186 | 0.0230 | 0.0276 | 0.0319 | 0.0337 | 0.0353 |
| 70 | 0.1676 | 0.1965 | 0.2105 | 0.2215 | 0.2266 | 0.2246 | 0.2211 | 0.2163 |
| 80 | 0.8477 | 0.8199 | 0.7797 | 0.7183 | 0.6376 | 0.5477 | 0.5037 | 0.4622 |
| 90 | 2.1113 | 1.8166 | 1.6135 | 1.3823 | 1.1403 | 0.9157 | 0.8176 | 0.7313 |
| 100 | 3.4427 | 2.8069 | 2.4213 | 2.0136 | 1.6137 | 1.2616 | 1.1129 | 0.9845 |
| 110 | 4.3470 | 3.5155 | 3.0224 | 2.5070 | 2.0062 | 1.5685 | 1.3846 | 1.2262 |
| 120 | 4.6981 | 3.8841 | 3.3806 | 2.8402 | 2.3019 | 1.8203 | 1.6147 | 1.4358 |
| 130 | 4.6169 | 3.9763 | 3.5361 | 3.0358 | 2.5120 | 2.0239 | 1.8096 | 1.6202 |
| 140 | 4.2811 | 3.8840 | 3.5476 | 3.1272 | 2.6535 | 2.1858 | 1.9729 | 1.7809 |
| 150 | 3.8331 | 3.6850 | 3.4660 | 3.1434 | 2.7388 | 2.3082 | 2.1033 | 1.9138 |
| 160 | 3.3624 | 3.4344 | 3.3301 | 3.1098 | 2.7840 | 2.4020 | 2.2106 | 2.0287 |
| 170 | 2.9167 | 3.1670 | 3.1662 | 3.0438 | 2.7985 | 2.4707 | 2.2958 | 2.1244 |
| 180 | 2.5172 | 2.9031 | 2.9909 | 2.9573 | 2.7898 | 2.5175 | 2.3610 | 2.2019 |
| 190 | 2.1697 | 2.6538 | 2.8149 | 2.8600 | 2.7657 | 2.5495 | 2.4128 | 2.2682 |
| 200 | 1.8726 | 2.4243 | 2.6444 | 2.7573 | 2.7300 | 2.5682 | 2.4516 | 2.3222 |
| 210 | 1.6208 | 2.2160 | 2.4821 | 2.6522 | 2.6843 | 2.5725 | 2.4748 | 2.3597 |
| 220 | 1.4085 | 2.0289 | 2.3297 | 2.5473 | 2.6314 | 2.5653 | 2.4852 | 2.3839 |
| 230 | 1.2295 | 1.8617 | 2.1883 | 2.4453 | 2.5755 | 2.5517 | 2.4889 | 2.4012 |
| 240 | 1.0785 | 1.7129 | 2.0581 | 2.3479 | 2.5188 | 2.5347 | 2.4885 | 2.4144 |
| 250 | 0.9508 | 1.5804 | 1.9387 | 2.2553 | 2.4622 | 2.5145 | 2.4840 | 2.4230 |
| 260 | 0.8424 | 1.4623 | 1.8293 | 2.1680 | 2.4063 | 2.4920 | 2.4762 | 2.4277 |
| 270 | 0.7501 | 1.3568 | 1.7296 | 2.0865 | 2.3530 | 2.4701 | 2.4687 | 2.4327 |
| 280 | 0.6712 | 1.2626 | 1.6392 | 2.0118 | 2.3045 | 2.4525 | 2.4660 | 2.4433 |
| 290 | 0.6033 | 1.1783 | 1.5577 | 1.9443 | 2.2620 | 2.4415 | 2.4707 | 2.4626 |
| 300 | 0.5448 | 1.1029 | 1.4843 | 1.8834 | 2.2256 | 2.4369 | 2.4825 | 2.4901 |
| 350 | 0.3477 | 0.8233 | 1.2037 | 1.6442 | 2.0832 | 2.4343 | 2.5567 | 2.6400 |
| 400 | 0.2412 | 0.6469 | 1.0069 | 1.4533 | 1.9363 | 2.3659 | 2.5349 | 2.6658 |
| 450 | 0.1782 | 0.5283 | 0.8605 | 1.2951 | 1.7920 | 2.2630 | 2.4604 | 2.6222 |
| 500 | 0.1389 | 0.4487 | 0.7547 | 1.1780 | 1.6859 | 2.1963 | 2.4228 | 2.6179 |
| 600 | 0.0927 | 0.3396 | 0.6120 | 1.0109 | 1.5255 | 2.0874 | 2.3564 | 2.6031 |
| 700 | 0.0685 | 0.2749 | 0.5175 | 0.8894 | 1.3923 | 1.9700 | 2.2587 | 2.5323 |
| 800 | 0.0542 | 0.2335 | 0.4534 | 0.8033 | 1.2940 | 1.8800 | 2.1824 | 2.4760 |
| 900 | 0.0448 | 0.2041 | 0.4046 | 0.7334 | 1.2067 | 1.7876 | 2.0941 | 2.3965 |
| 1000 | 0.0382 | 0.1813 | 0.3635 | 0.6701 | 1.1194 | 1.6816 | 1.9827 | 2.2828 |
| 2000 | 0.0159 | 0.0901 | 0.1982 | 0.3951 | 0.7108 | 1.1448 | 1.3953 | 1.6590 |
| 3000 | 0.0100 | 0.0596 | 0.1325 | 0.2699 | 0.4954 | 0.8132 | 1.0003 | 1.1999 |
| 4500 | 6.88-3 | 0.0425 | 0.0962 | 0.1994 | 0.3723 | 0.6216 | 0.7710 | 0.9325 |
| 5000 | 6.41-3 | 0.0400 | 0.0908 | 0.1889 | 0.3540 | 0.5932 | 0.7371 | 0.8932 |
| 10000 | 3.56-3 | 0.0229 | 0.0526 | 0.1110 | 0.2109 | 0.3582 | 0.4479 | 0.5463 |
| 15000 | 2.50-3 | 0.0161 | 0.0373 | 0.0790 | 0.1506 | 0.2567 | 0.3216 | 0.3929 |
| 20000 | 1.90-3 | 0.0123 | 0.0286 | 0.0607 | 0.1161 | 0.1982 | 0.2487 | 0.3042 |

levels up to $v^{\prime \prime}=7$ with $N^{\prime \prime}=0,4$, and 8 . Our calculation agrees to within $20 \%$ since the high-lying states are unimportant at this temperature.

The photodissociation absorption coefficients for processes (3.2-1) and (3.2-2) can be obtained from the data in Tables 3.2-1 and 3.2-2 for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. In addition, the free-free absorption coefficients are given in Tables 3.2-3 and 3.2-4 for reactions (3.2-3) and (3.2-4). The free-free coefficients were calculated using the method of Bates [136] (see his Eqs. (12) and (18)), who in the now classic semiclassical calculation investigated jointly the free-free process (3.2-4) with the photodissociation (or bound-free) process of reaction (3.2-2). Recently, Mihajlov \& Dimitrijević ( [137] hereafter MD1; [138] MD2), within a less accurate semiclassical formalism studied the combination of reactions (3.2-2) and (3.2-4) as well as process (3.2-1) and (3.2-3). MD1 and MD2 assumed the transition occurs near the resonant internuclear distance and approximated the dipole matrix element. Fortunately, both authors provide a means to extract the bound-free processes from the total. Note that Bates's [136] coefficients include LTE stimulated emission while this work and that of MD1 and MD2 do not.

The $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$photodissociation results of MD2 agree with our absorption coefficients for intermediate wavelengths and low temperatures to within a few percent, but for $T \geq 8000 \mathrm{~K}$ and/or $\lambda \geq 1000 \mathrm{~nm}$ their coefficients deviate significantly and have the wrong long-wavelength behavior of increasing with wavelength. We give new results for $T<30,000 \mathrm{~K}$ with $50 \leq \lambda \leq 200 \mathrm{~nm}$ and $2 \leq \lambda \leq 20 \mu \mathrm{~m}$. We also present additional coefficients for $33,600 \mathrm{~K}$ and $50,400 \mathrm{~K}$.

Our $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$bound-free coefficients agree with Bates [136] to within a few percent for the wavelength range $385 \leq \lambda \leq 20,000 \mathrm{~nm}$ and temperature range $2500 \leq T \leq$ $12,000 \mathrm{~K}$ previously investigated. We also agree well with the Buckingham et al. [135] results for $\lambda \leq 455 \mathrm{~nm}$ at 2500 K . We extend the available coefficients to $\lambda=50$ nm and $T=25,200 \mathrm{~K}$. The work of MD1 and MD2 deviate in a manner similar

TABLE 3.2-3. Free-free absorption coefficients $a\left(10^{-39} \mathrm{~cm}^{5}\right)$ for reaction (3.2-3), $\mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{He}^{+}+\mathrm{He}$.

| $\lambda$ | $T$ (K) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| (nm) | 4200 | 6300 | 8400 | 12600 | 16800 | 25200 | 33600 | 50400 |
| 70 | 7.08-3 | 6.05-3 | 5.45-3 | 4.78-3 | 4.41-3 | 3.99-3 | 3.75-3 | 3.50-3 |
| 80 | 0.0103 | 8.76-3 | 7.84-3 | 6.79-3 | 6.20-3 | 5.52-3 | 5.15-3 | 4.74-3 |
| 90 | 0.0134 | 0.0113 | 0.0101 | 8.66-3 | 7.87-3 | 6.97-3 | 6.48-3 | 5.91-3 |
| 100 | 0.0165 | 0.0139 | 0.0124 | 0.0106 | 9.65-3 | 8.52-3 | 7.89-3 | 7.19-3 |
| 110 | 0.0196 | 0.0165 | 0.0147 | 0.0126 | 0.0114 | 0.0101 | 9.30-3 | 8.47-3 |
| 120 | 0.0226 | 0.0190 | 0.0169 | 0.0145 | 0.0131 | 0.0116 | 0.0107 | 9.72-3 |
| 130 | 0.0259 | 0.0217 | 0.0193 | 0.0166 | 0.0150 | 0.0132 | 0.0122 | 0.0111 |
| 140 | 0.0288 | 0.0242 | 0.0215 | 0.0185 | 0.0167 | 0.0147 | 0.0136 | 0.0124 |
| 150 | 0.0317 | 0.0267 | 0.0237 | 0.0204 | 0.0185 | 0.0163 | 0.0151 | 0.0137 |
| 160 | 0.0347 | 0.0292 | 0.0260 | 0.0223 | 0.0203 | 0.0179 | 0.0165 | 0.0151 |
| 170 | 0.0377 | 0.0317 | 0.0283 | 0.0243 | 0.0220 | 0.0195 | 0.0180 | 0.0164 |
| 180 | 0.0405 | 0.0341 | 0.0304 | 0.0262 | 0.0237 | 0.0210 | 0.0195 | 0.0178 |
| 190 | 0.0433 | 0.0365 | 0.0326 | 0.0280 | 0.0254 | 0.0225 | 0.0209 | 0.0191 |
| 200 | 0.0460 | 0.0388 | 0.0346 | 0.0298 | 0.0271 | 0.0240 | 0.0223 | 0.0204 |
| 210 | 0.0487 | 0.0411 | 0.0367 | 0.0316 | 0.0288 | 0.0255 | 0.0237 | 0.0217 |
| 220 | 0.0514 | 0.0434 | 0.0387 | 0.0335 | 0.0304 | 0.0270 | 0.0251 | 0.0230 |
| 230 | 0.0540 | 0.0457 | 0.0408 | 0.0352 | 0.0321 | 0.0285 | 0.0266 | 0.0244 |
| 240 | 0.0567 | 0.0479 | 0.0429 | 0.0371 | 0.0338 | 0.0301 | 0.0280 | 0.0257 |
| 250 | 0.0593 | 0.0502 | 0.0449 | 0.0389 | 0.0354 | 0.0316 | 0.0294 | 0.0271 |
| 260 | 0.0619 | 0.0524 | 0.0469 | 0.0407 | 0.0371 | 0.0331 | 0.0308 | 0.0284 |
| 270 | 0.0645 | 0.0546 | 0.0489 | 0.0424 | 0.0387 | 0.0346 | 0.0323 | 0.0297 |
| 280 | 0.0669 | 0.0567 | 0.0508 | 0.0441 | 0.0403 | 0.0360 | 0.0336 | 0.0310 |
| 290 | 0.0693 | 0.0587 | 0.0527 | 0.0457 | 0.0418 | 0.0374 | 0.0350 | 0.0323 |
| 300 | 0.0716 | 0.0607 | 0.0545 | 0.0474 | 0.0433 | 0.0388 | 0.0363 | 0.0335 |
| 350 | 0.0825 | 0.0702 | 0.0632 | 0.0551 | 0.0506 | 0.0455 | 0.0427 | 0.0396 |
| 400 | 0.0934 | 0.0798 | 0.0719 | 0.0630 | 0.0580 | 0.0524 | 0.0494 | 0.0460 |
| 450 | 0.1036 | 0.0887 | 0.0802 | 0.0706 | 0.0651 | 0.0591 | 0.0558 | 0.0522 |
| 500 | 0.1122 | 0.0964 | 0.0873 | 0.0771 | 0.0714 | 0.0650 | 0.0615 | 0.0577 |
| 600 | 0.1280 | 0.1106 | 0.1006 | 0.0894 | 0.0831 | 0.0762 | 0.0724 | 0.0683 |
| 700 | 0.1446 | 0.1255 | 0.1146 | 0.1024 | 0.0956 | 0.0882 | 0.0841 | 0.0797 |
| 800 | 0.1573 | 0.1371 | 0.1257 | 0.1129 | 0.1058 | 0.0980 | 0.0938 | 0.0892 |
| 900 | 0.1673 | 0.1465 | 0.1347 | 0.1215 | 0.1143 | 0.1063 | 0.1020 | 0.0973 |
| 1000 | 0.1787 | 0.1570 | 0.1448 | 0.1312 | 0.1237 | 0.1155 | 0.1111 | 0.1064 |
| 2000 | 0.2615 | 0.2361 | 0.2221 | 0.2067 | 0.1984 | 0.1894 | 0.1847 | 0.1796 |
| 3000 | 0.3078 | 0.2825 | 0.2687 | 0.2537 | 0.2456 | 0.2371 | 0.2325 | 0.2278 |
| 4000 | 0.3556 | 0.3301 | 0.3162 | 0.3014 | 0.2934 | 0.2850 | 0.2806 | 0.2760 |
| 5000 | 0.4175 | 0.3909 | 0.3766 | 0.3612 | 0.3531 | 0.3445 | 0.3400 | 0.3353 |
| 11000 | 0.5835 | 0.5607 | 0.5487 | 0.5360 | 0.5294 | 0.5225 | 0.5190 | 0.5153 |
| 15000 | 0.6620 | 0.6406 | 0.6293 | 0.6176 | 0.6114 | 0.6051 | 0.6018 | 0.5985 |
| 20000 | 0.7563 | 0.7359 | 0.7252 | 0.7140 | 0.7083 | 0.7023 | 0.6992 | 0.6961 |

TABLE 3.2-4. Free-free absorption coefficients $a\left(10^{-39} \mathrm{~cm}^{5}\right)$ for reaction (3.2-4), $\mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}+h \nu \rightarrow \mathrm{H}^{+}+\mathrm{H}$.

| $\lambda$ | $T$ (K) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| (nm) | 3150 | 4200 | 5040 | 6300 | 8400 | 12600 | 16800 | 25200 |
| 70 | 0.0174 | 0.0154 | 0.0142 | 0.0130 | 0.0116 | 0.0100 | 9.10-3 | 8.08-3 |
| 80 | 0.0280 | 0.0246 | 0.0227 | 0.0207 | 0.0184 | 0.0158 | 0.0143 | 0.0126 |
| 90 | 0.0394 | 0.0346 | 0.0319 | 0.0290 | 0.0257 | 0.0220 | 0.0199 | 0.0175 |
| 100 | 0.0514 | 0.0451 | 0.0416 | 0.0378 | 0.0336 | 0.0287 | 0.0259 | 0.0227 |
| 110 | 0.0640 | 0.0562 | 0.0519 | 0.0471 | 0.0418 | 0.0357 | 0.0322 | 0.0283 |
| 120 | 0.0770 | 0.0676 | 0.0624 | 0.0567 | 0.0504 | 0.0431 | 0.0389 | 0.0341 |
| 130 | 0.0903 | 0.0794 | 0.0733 | 0.0666 | 0.0592 | 0.0506 | 0.0457 | 0.0401 |
| 140 | 0.1040 | 0.0914 | 0.0843 | 0.0767 | 0.0682 | 0.0584 | 0.0527 | 0.0464 |
| 150 | 0.1177 | 0.1035 | 0.0956 | 0.0869 | 0.0773 | 0.0663 | 0.0599 | 0.0527 |
| 160 | 0.1317 | 0.1158 | 0.1070 | 0.0973 | 0.0866 | 0.0743 | 0.0672 | 0.0592 |
| 170 | 0.1456 | 0.1281 | 0.1184 | 0.1078 | 0.0960 | 0.0824 | 0.0746 | 0.0658 |
| 180 | 0.1597 | 0.1405 | 0.1299 | 0.1183 | 0.1054 | 0.0906 | 0.0821 | 0.0725 |
| 190 | 0.1737 | 0.1530 | 0.1414 | 0.1288 | 0.1149 | 0.0988 | 0.0896 | 0.0793 |
| 200 | 0.1877 | 0.1654 | 0.1529 | 0.1394 | 0.1243 | 0.1071 | 0.0972 | 0.0861 |
| 210 | 0.2017 | 0.1777 | 0.1644 | 0.1499 | 0.1338 | 0.1154 | 0.1048 | 0.0930 |
| 220 | 0.2156 | 0.1901 | 0.1759 | 0.1605 | 0.1433 | 0.1237 | 0.1125 | 0.0998 |
| 230 | 0.2294 | 0.2023 | 0.1873 | 0.1709 | 0.1527 | 0.1319 | 0.1201 | 0.1068 |
| 240 | 0.2431 | 0.2145 | 0.1987 | 0.1814 | 0.1622 | 0.1402 | 0.1277 | 0.1137 |
| 250 | 0.2568 | 0.2266 | 0.2099 | 0.1917 | 0.1716 | 0.1485 | 0.1354 | 0.1206 |
| 260 | 0.2703 | 0.2387 | 0.2211 | 0.2020 | 0.1809 | 0.1567 | 0.1430 | 0.1276 |
| 270 | 0.2836 | 0.2506 | 0.2322 | 0.2123 | 0.1902 | 0.1649 | 0.1506 | 0.1345 |
| 280 | 0.2969 | 0.2624 | 0.2433 | 0.2225 | 0.1994 | 0.1731 | 0.1582 | 0.1414 |
| 290 | 0.3100 | 0.2741 | 0.2542 | 0.2325 | 0.2086 | 0.1812 | 0.1657 | 0.1483 |
| 295 | 0.3165 | 0.2799 | 0.2596 | 0.2376 | 0.2131 | 0.1853 | 0.1695 | 0.1518 |
| 300 | 0.3230 | 0.2857 | 0.2650 | 0.2425 | 0.2177 | 0.1893 | 0.1732 | 0.1552 |
| 350 | 0.3858 | 0.3419 | 0.3176 | 0.2913 | 0.2621 | 0.2290 | 0.2103 | 0.1894 |
| 400 | 0.4451 | 0.3952 | 0.3677 | 0.3378 | 0.3048 | 0.2674 | 0.2463 | 0.2228 |
| 450 | 0.5011 | 0.4457 | 0.4152 | 0.3821 | 0.3456 | 0.3044 | 0.2812 | 0.2555 |
| 500 | 0.5539 | 0.4935 | 0.4603 | 0.4243 | 0.3848 | 0.3401 | 0.3150 | 0.2873 |
| 600 | 0.6511 | 0.5821 | 0.5442 | 0.5032 | 0.4583 | 0.4078 | 0.3795 | 0.3484 |
| 700 | 0.7388 | 0.6625 | 0.6207 | 0.5756 | 0.5262 | 0.4710 | 0.4402 | 0.4064 |
| 800 | 0.8186 | 0.7362 | 0.6911 | 0.6425 | 0.5895 | 0.5303 | 0.4975 | 0.4615 |
| 900 | 0.8918 | 0.8042 | 0.7563 | 0.7049 | 0.6488 | 0.5864 | 0.5518 | 0.5141 |
| 1000 | 0.9596 | 0.8675 | 0.8173 | 0.7633 | 0.7047 | 0.6395 | 0.6036 | 0.5644 |
| 2000 | 1.4600 | 1.3450 | 1.2830 | 1.2170 | 1.1460 | 1.0680 | 1.0260 | 0.9815 |
| 3000 | 1.8050 | 1.6820 | 1.6170 | 1.5470 | 1.4740 | 1.3940 | 1.3510 | 1.3060 |
| 4500 | 2.2000 | 2.0750 | 2.0090 | 1.9390 | 1.8650 | 1.7860 | 1.7450 | 1.7000 |
| 5000 | 2.3130 | 2.1880 | 2.1220 | 2.0520 | 1.9790 | 1.9010 | 1.8590 | 1.8160 |
| 10000 | 3.1800 | 3.0620 | 3.0000 | 2.9360 | 2.8690 | 2.7980 | 2.7610 | 2.7230 |
| 15000 | 3.8110 | 3.7000 | 3.6420 | 3.5820 | 3.5200 | 3.4560 | 3.4220 | 3.3870 |
| 20000 | 4.3230 | 4.2180 | 4.1640 | 4.1080 | 4.0500 | 3.9900 | 3.9580 | 3.9260 |

to that found for their $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$values, as discussed above, and are typically a factor of two too small. Though they used the same potentials as Bates, the approximation of a classical transition is less accurate at large $R$ resulting in the long wavelength deviation.

Argyros [132] extended Bates's [136] semiclassical formalism to shorter wavelengths and found significant discrepancies for $T>5000 \mathrm{~K}$ and $\lambda<2000 \mathrm{~nm}$ with his quantum mechanical results. In contrast, we find excellent agreement between the quantum and semiclassical methods at all temperatures with $\lambda>90$ and 70 nm for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively, except for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$at high temperatures. For example, the semiclassical coefficients at $25,200 \mathrm{~K}$ are $\sim 20 \%$ too large in the range $100<\lambda<5000 \mathrm{~nm}$. Figs. 3.2-4 and 3.2-5 compare the quantum mechanical and semiclassical photodissociation absorption coefficients for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, respectively.

Figs. 3.2-6 and 3.2-7 display the total semiclassical absorption coefficients for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$including stimulated emission with comparison to the results of MD2 in Fig. 3.2-6 and to Bates [136], Buckingham et al. [135], and MD2 in Fig. 3.27. The results of MD1 and MD2 were corrected for stimulated emission. For $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, our results, Buckingham et al., and Bates agree. The slight differences between our work and that of Bates can probably be attributed to round-off error in the earlier calculation. The results of MD1 and MD2 are again consistently lower than Bates's and our absorption coefficients, but contrary to their photodissociation values, their total absorption coefficients display the correct long-wavelength behavior. This can be attributed to the dominance of stimulated emission at long wavelengths. Similar considerations apply for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$shown in Fig. 3.2-6.


FIG. 3.2-4. Comparison of quantum mechanical (full lines) and semiclassical (dashed lines) photodissociation absorption coefficients for $\mathrm{He}_{2}{ }^{+}$for $\mathrm{T}=4200,6300,8400,12600,16800,25200,336000$, and 50400 K from top to bottom


FIG. 3.2-5. Comparison of quantum mechanical (full lines) and semiclassical (dashed lines) photodissociation absorption coefficients for $\mathrm{H}_{2}{ }^{+}$for $\mathrm{T}=3150,4200,5040,6300,8400,12600,16800$, and 252000 K from top to bottom.

FIG. 3.2-6. Total He $200,25000,30$
$10000,15000,20$ the dashed lines.
jevic are given by the


FIG. 3.2-7. Total $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$absorption coefficients. This work is given by the full lines for $\mathrm{T}=2500,3000,3500,4000,5000$, $6000,7000,8000,10000,12000$, and 15000 K from top to bottom. The results of Bates are given by the long dashed lines except for $T=15000 \mathrm{~K}$, Mihajlov and Dimitrijevic by the short dashed lines for $\mathrm{T}=4000(1000) 11000 \mathrm{~K}$, and Buckingham et al. by the filled circles for $\mathrm{T}=2500 \mathrm{~K}$

### 3.3. Partition Functions and Dissociation Equilibrium Constants for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$

During the course of the work in Sec. 3.2, discrepancies between the molecular partition functions obtained quantum-mechanically and the polynomial expansions of Sauval and Tatum [139] were found. Sauval and Tatum [139] give tabulations for 300 diatomic molecules and though we agree with their premise that a standard set of molecular equilibrium constants should be used for all model atmosphere calculations to prevent differences in molecular data from obscuring improvements in astrophysical insight, it becomes important for cases where only a small number of elements are considered, to use the most accurate values available. Such situations occur in white dwarfs where only $\mathrm{H}, \mathrm{He}, \mathrm{C}$, and O are typically considered. Accurate constants are particularly important when attempting to match model fluxes to observations and in the determination of absorption coefficients. Thus we give a new tabulation of partition functions and equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$. Published results appear in Ref. [140].

### 3.3.1. Theory and Calculations

The molecular partition function $Q_{\mathrm{X}_{2}}(T)$ is given by Eq. (3.2-7) while the dissociation equilibrium constant in terms of partial pressures is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
{ }^{p} K(T) & =\frac{p(\mathrm{x}) p\left(\mathrm{x}^{+}\right)}{p\left(\mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}\right)} \\
& =\left(\frac{2 \pi \mu k_{\mathrm{b}} T}{h^{2}}\right)^{\frac{3}{2}} k_{\mathrm{b}} T \frac{Q_{\mathrm{x}} Q_{\mathrm{x}^{+}}}{Q_{\mathrm{x}_{2}^{+}}} \exp \left(-D_{\mathrm{e}} / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right) \text { dyne } / \mathrm{cm}^{2} \tag{3.3-1}
\end{align*}
$$

where $p(\mathrm{x})$ is the partial pressure in dyne $/ \mathrm{cm}^{2}$ and the remaining notation follows that from Secs. 3.1 and 3.2. The equilibrium constant in terms of number density is given simply by

$$
\begin{equation*}
{ }^{n} K(T)=\frac{{ }^{p} K(T)}{k_{\mathrm{b}} T} \tag{3.3-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where ${ }^{n} K(T)$ is given in Eq. (3.2-12).
To obtain the energies of the RV states, we numerically solve the radial nuclear Schrödinger equation $[110,111]$ using nonrelativistic Born-Oppenheimer potentials for the ground states $X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{g}}^{+}$and $X^{2} \Sigma_{\mathrm{u}}^{+}$of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. The potentials used are discussed in Sec. 3.1.2. We find all 423 RV levels of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$given in Table 3.1-2 and the tabulation of Hunter, Yau, and Pritchard [141] to which our energies agree to within $10 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$. For the $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ground state, all 411 levels were included as in Table 3.1-2. Dissociation energies and reduced masses are as given in Huber and Herzberg [142]. The atomic partition functions were taken from Irwin [133].

### 3.3.2. Results and Discussion

Tables 3.3-1 and 3.3-2 display the molecular partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. The results are extended beyond the temperature range 1000 to 9000 K previously given in Ref. [139]. In addition, some results are given for convenient values of $\theta$ where $\theta=5040 / T$. Our results differ for both $Q$ and ${ }^{p} K$ by $43 \%$ and $19 \%$ for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively, at 9000 K . This discrepancy can be attributed to the approximation

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q_{\mathrm{rot}}=\frac{k_{\mathrm{b}} T}{h c B_{v}} \tag{3.3-3}
\end{equation*}
$$

used by Sauval and Tatum [139] (see for example Tatum [143] and Herzberg [108]). $Q_{\text {rot }}$ is the rotational portion of the partition function assuming a separation of electronic, vibrational, and rotational motions and $B_{v}$ is the rotational constant. Eq. 3.3-3 can only be used when $B_{v}$ is small, say $\sim 2 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$ as is found for heavy molecules, but $B_{v}=30.2$ and $7.2 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$ for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. This brings into question the accuracy of all the H -containing molecular constants in Ref. [139] especially $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ which has $B_{v}=60.8 \mathrm{~cm}^{-1}$.

TABLE 3.3-1. Partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$.

| $T(\mathrm{~K})$ | $Q$ | ${ }^{P} K\left(\right.$ dyne $\left./ \mathrm{cm}^{2}\right)$ | T(K) | $Q$ | ${ }^{p} K\left(\right.$ dyne $\left./ \mathrm{cm}^{2}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1500 | $4.3648+01$ | $4.6007+01$ | 12500 | 1.9453+03 | 1.4292+10 |
| 2000 | $6.6212+01$ | $1.0475+04$ | 12600 | $1.9682+03$ | $1.4700+10$ |
| 2500 | $9.4708+01$ | $2.7724+05$ | 13000 | 2.0594+03 | 1.6404+10 |
| 2520 | $9.5983+01$ | $3.0769+05$ | 13500 | $2.1723+03$ | $1.8701+10$ |
| 3000 | $1.3002+02$ | $2.4778+06$ | 14000 | $2.2838+03$ | $2.1190+10$ |
| 3150 | $1.4207+02$ | $4.1753+06$ | 14500 | $2.3938+03$ | $2.3881+10$ |
| 3500 | $1.7299+02$ | 1.1854+07 | 15000 | $2.5021+03$ | $2.6781+10$ |
| 4000 | 2.2429+02 | $3.8316+07$ | 15500 | $2.6087+03$ | $2.9899+10$ |
| 4200 | $2.4723+02$ | $5.6644+07$ | 16000 | $2.7134+03$ | $3.3244+10$ |
| 4500 | 2.8427+02 | $9.5399+07$ | 16500 | $2.8164+03$ | $3.6825+10$ |
| 5000 | $3.5288+02$ | $1.9810+08$ | 16800 | 2.8773+03 | $3.9091+10$ |
| 5040 | $3.5874+02$ | $2.0874+08$ | 17000 | $2.9175+03$ | $4.0653+10$ |
| 5500 | $4.2977+02$ | $3.6103+08$ | 17500 | $3.0166+03$ | $4.4737+10$ |
| 6000 | 5.1431+02 | $5.9740+08$ | 18000 | $3.1139+03$ | $4.9088+10$ |
| 6300 | $5.6837+02$ | 7.7934+08 | 18500 | 3.2093+03 | $5.3718+10$ |
| 6500 | $6.0570+02$ | $9.1875+08$ | 19000 | $3.3028+03$ | $5.8637+10$ |
| 7000 | 7.0306+02 | $1.3351+09$ | 19500 | $3.3944+03$ | $6.3859+10$ |
| 7500 | $8.0549+02$ | $1.8551+09$ | 20000 | $3.4841+03$ | $6.9396+10$ |
| 8000 | $9.1210+02$ | $2.4867+09$ | 20500 | $3.5720+03$ | $7.5261+10$ |
| 8400 | 9.9984+02 | $3.0771+09$ | 21000 | $3.6581+03$ | $8.1469+10$ |
| 8500 | $1.0221+03$ | $3.2369+09$ | 21500 | $3.7424+03$ | $8.8032+10$ |
| 9000 | $1.1346+03$ | $4.1126+09$ | 22000 | 3.8249+03 | $9.4967+10$ |
| 9500 | $1.2490+03$ | $5.1202+09$ | 22500 | $3.9057+03$ | $1.0229+11$ |
| 10000 | $1.3646+03$ | $6.2660+09$ | 23000 | $3.9848+03$ | $1.1001+11$ |
| 10080 | $1.3832+03$ | $6.4625+09$ | 23500 | $4.0623+03$ | $1.1816+11$ |
| 10500 | $1.4810+03$ | $7.5563+09$ | 24000 | $4.1382+03$ | $1.2674+11$ |
| 11000 | $1.5977+03$ | $8.9975+09$ | 24500 | $4.2125+03$ | $1.3578+11$ |
| 11500 | $1.7141+03$ | 1.0596+10 | 25000 | $4.2852+03$ | $1.4530+11$ |
| 12000 | $1.8301+03$ | $1.2359+10$ | 25200 | $4.3138+03$ | $1.4924+11$ |

TABLE 3.3-2. Partition functions and dissociation equilibrium constants for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$.

| $\underline{T}$ (K) | $Q$ | ${ }^{p} K\left(\right.$ dyne $\left./ \mathrm{cm}^{2}\right)$ | $T(\mathrm{~K})$ | $Q$ | ${ }^{P} \mathrm{~K}\left(\right.$ dyne $\left./ \mathrm{cm}^{2}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2000 | 3.0514+02 | $9.4540+04$ | 35000 | $2.0106+04$ | $7.6482+11$ |
| 3000 | $6.1339+02$ | $1.2563+07$ | 36000 | $2.0415+04$ | $8.2602+11$ |
| 4000 | 1.0601+03 | $1.4693+08$ | 37000 | $2.0712+04$ | $8.9007+11$ |
| 4200 | $1.1668+03$ | $2.0908+08$ | 38000 | 2.0999+04 | $9.5700+11$ |
| 5000 | 1.6488+03 | $6.5088+08$ | 39000 | $2.1274+04$ | $1.0269+12$ |
| 5040 | $1.6751+03$ | $6.8266+08$ | 40000 | $2.1540+04$ | $1.0997+12$ |
| 6000 | $2.3595+03$ | $1.7910+09$ | 41000 | $2.1796+04$ | $1.1755+12$ |
| 6300 | $2.5919+03$ | $2.2902+09$ | 42000 | $2.2043+04$ | $1.2544+12$ |
| 7000 | 3.1604+03 | $3.7785+09$ | 43000 | $2.2282+04$ | $1.3364+12$ |
| 8000 | $4.0190+03$ | $6.7729+09$ | 44000 | $2.2512+04$ | $1.4215+12$ |
| 8400 | $4.3721+03$ | $8.2817+09$ | 45000 | $2.2735+04$ | $1.5097+12$ |
| 9000 | $4.9074+03$ | $1.0901+10$ | 46000 | $2.2950+04$ | $1.6012+12$ |
| 10000 | $5.8045+03$ | $1.6270+10$ | 47000 | $2.3158+04$ | $1.6959+12$ |
| 10080 | $5.8761+03$ | $1.6756+10$ | 48000 | $2.3360+04$ | $1.7939+12$ |
| 11000 | $6.6945+03$ | $2.2975+10$ | 49000 | $2.3555+04$ | $1.8953+12$ |
| 12000 | $7.5669+03$ | $3.1104+10$ | 50000 | $2.3744+04$ | $1.9999+12$ |
| 12600 | $8.0788+03$ | $3.6700+10$ | 50400 | $2.3818+04$ | $2.0428+12$ |
| 13000 | $8.4146+03$ | $4.0740+10$ | 51000 | $2.3927+04$ | $2.1080+12$ |
| 14000 | $9.2330+03$ | $5.1959+10$ | 52000 | $2.4105+04$ | $2.2195+12$ |
| 15000 | 1.0020+04 | $6.4836+10$ | 53000 | $2.4277+04$ | $2.3345+12$ |
| 16000 | 1.0774+04 | $7.9440+10$ | 54000 | $2.4445+04$ | $2.4530+12$ |
| 16800 | 1.1353+04 | $9.2414+10$ | 55000 | $2.4607+04$ | $2.5750+12$ |
| 17000 | 1.1495+04 | $9.5841+10$ | 56000 | $2.4765+04$ | $2.7006+12$ |
| 18000 | 1.2184+04 | $1.1410+11$ | 57000 | $2.4918+04$ | $2.8297+12$ |
| 19000 | 1.2841+04 | $1.3429+11$ | 58000 | $2.5067+04$ | $2.9626+12$ |
| 20000 | $1.3468+04$ | $1.5646+11$ | 59000 | $2.5212+04$ | $3.0991+12$ |
| 21000 | $1.4065+04$ | $1.8068+11$ | 60000 | $2.5353+04$ | $3.2393+12$ |
| 22000 | $1.4635+04$ | $2.0701+11$ | 61000 | $2.5490+04$ | $3.3832+12$ |
| 23000 | $1.5178+04$ | $2.3549+11$ | 62000 | $2.5623+04$ | $3.5309+12$ |
| 24000 | $1.5697+04$ | $2.6619+11$ | 63000 | $2.5753+04$ | $3.6825+12$ |
| 25000 | 1.6192+04 | $2.9916+11$ | 64000 | $2.5880+04$ | $3.8378+12$ |
| 25200 | $1.6288+04$ | $3.0603+11$ | 65000 | $2.6003+04$ | $3.9971+12$ |
| 26000 | $1.6665+04$ | $3.3446+11$ | 66000 | $2.6124+04$ | $4.1602+12$ |
| 27000 | $1.7117+04$ | $3.7212+11$ | 67000 | $2.6241+04$ | $4.3273+12$ |
| 28000 | $1.7549+04$ | $4.1222+11$ | 68000 | $2.6355+04$ | $4.4984+12$ |
| 29000 | $1.7962+04$ | $4.5478+11$ | 69000 | $2.6467+04$ | $4.6734+12$ |
| 30000 | $1.8358+04$ | $4.9987+11$ | 70000 | $2.6576+04$ | $4.8525+12$ |
| 31000 | $1.8737+04$ | $5.4753+11$ | 71000 | $2.6682+04$ | $5.0356+12$ |
| 32000 | $1.9101+04$ | $5.9781+11$ | 72000 | $2.6786+04$ | $5.2229+12$ |
| 33000 | $1.9449+04$ | $6.5076+11$ | 73000 | $2.6888+04$ | $5.4142+12$ |
| 33600 | 1.9652+04 | $6.8382+11$ | 74000 | $2.6987+04$ | $5.6097+12$ |
| 34000 | 1.9784+04 | $7.0641+11$ | 75000 | $2.7083+04$ | $5.8094+12$ |

Finally, our equilibrium constants are dependent upon the atomic partition functions of Irwin [133] who chose an arbitrary binding energy cut-off of 0.1 eV in the partition function sum. The cut-off is actually dependent on the atom's environment [144]. We determined partition functions for H in situations typical of cool hydrogenrich white dwarfs and found that Irwin's [133] results differed by no greater than $3 \%$ (see Sec. 4.2.1). Consequently, we retain the use of atomic partition functions from Ref. [133] to facilitate easy correction of our equilibrium constants by partition functions for particular environments which maybe obtained in the future.

## 4. APPLICATIONS TO WHITE DWARFS

White dwarfs are the final evolutionary stage of all low-mass stars. For mainsequence stars the upper limit is approximately $7 M_{\odot}$ where $M_{\odot}$ is a solar mass. Stars with larger mass become neutron stars while black holes may result from still more massive objects. Formation of a white dwarf generally occurs near the completion of nuclear burning. The core contracts gravitationally and the outer envelope is lost either by ejection into a thin expanding shell eventually to become a planetary nebula or by accretion to a companion. What remains is a dense, hot, compact core with typically a $0.013 R_{\odot}\left(\sim 10^{4} \mathrm{~km}\right)$ radius, a $0.7 M_{\odot}$ mass, and a large surface gravity of $\log g=8$. Because all thermonuclear reactions have ceased, only stored internal heat can be radiated resulting in generally low luminosity. Over the next billion or so years the star cools until it becomes a dark cinder know as a black dwarf.

White dwarfs can be broadly divided into two groups according to their optical spectra. The first, which makes up $\sim 80 \%$ of the known white dwarfs, have strong hydrogen features and are classified DA. D refers to degenerate, or dwarf, while A indicates a spectrum similar to main-sequence A-type stars which display H I Balmer line absorption. The second group lacks H I lines and may have no features, i.e. a continuous spectrum, or absorption lines of other elements. These stars may be loosely referred to as non-DA. The absorption results from a thin atmosphere with a depth of typically no more than 100 m . DAs are presumed to have hydrogen-dominated atmospheres while non-DAs are usually helium-rich. One must be cautious since this may not always be the case. Lines form in white dwarf spectra for effective stellar temperatures $T_{\text {eff }}$ above 5000 K for $\mathrm{HI}, 13,000 \mathrm{~K}$ for He I , and $30,000 \mathrm{~K}$ for He II. A star with $T_{\text {eff }}=10,000 \mathrm{~K}$ will display strong H I Balmer lines if a significant fraction of its atmosphere contains hydrogen. The line identifications, though, are not enough
to exclude helium as a significant and possibly dominant atmospheric constituent. Nevertheless, the star is classified DA.

A sophisticated classification scheme has been worked out by the white dwarf community and is explained in Sion et al. [145] and Wesemael et al. [146]. Ref. [146] also gives typical spectra of each of the classes. Classifications of the stars investigated in this chapter only will be discussed.

The first letter is always D while the second indicates the primary optical spectroscopic feature. A for H I, B for He I, O for He II, Q for carbon, Z for metals, and C for featureless or continuous. Additional letters may refer to secondary or tertiary spectral features or other properties. Of interest here is P for polarized magnetic, H for a magnetic star lacking polarization, and X for an unclassifiable or peculiar object. Finally a numerical index at the end corresponds to the effective temperature where \#=50,400/ $T_{\text {eff }}$. For example, the star Feige 7 is classified DBAP3 which indicates a polarized magnetic white dwarf with $T_{\text {eff }} \sim 17,000 \mathrm{~K}$ and a spectrum with strong He I and weak H I features. Two groups of these stars, namely magnetic and cool white dwarfs will be investigated below with the aid of some of the atomic and molecular data given in Chapters 2 and 3.

### 4.1. Magnetic White Dwarfs

Of the approximately six hundred observable white dwarfs, a small group of 32 are currently known to be highly magnetic. Typically one or two new stars may be discovered or reclassified each year. The field strengths range from a few MG to as high as $\sim 700 \mathrm{MG}$ and may vary by a factor of two from the pole to the equator for a centered dipole distribution. A higher surface field variation may result from other field geometries. Their magnetic nature is inferred from broad-band continuum polarization measurements or Zeeman splitting of the H I Balmer lines. The lower limit is an observational effect. Below 1 MG , the Zeeman splitting is unresolvable
in flux spectra. Recently, the limit has been pushed to below 0.1 MG by measuring high precision circular polarization spectra [147,148]. Polarization reversals appear at Balmer line wavelengths if the star is polarized magnetic. At the upper limit, the field strengths of the stars are generally uncertain, but must be quite large due to significant measured polarization. The uncertainty in the field strength is related to unidentifiable spectral features. The four largest field strength stars are probably GD 229 (WD 2010+310), Grw +708247 (WD 1900+705), PG 1031+234 [149], and one component of the newly discovered binary LB 11146 [150]. The spectral features of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ [151,152,72,46] and PG 1031+234 [153] have only recently been identified as H I classifying them as DAP with field strengths of $\sim 320 \mathrm{MG}$ and 200500 MG , respectively. The identifications are a direct result of the strong field atomic structure calculations of the Tübingen $[20,21]$ and $\operatorname{LSU}[8,11,12]$ groups. Conversely, the presence of strong fields in white dwarfs as well as neutron stars has been the main impetus for investigating atomic structure in such extreme conditions. As discussed in Sec. 2.1, the effort applicable to white dwarfs has concentrated on bound HI transitions. The remaining two stars, GD 229 and LB 11146, have features which cannot be reconciled by H I and therefore presumably are He I though little atomic data exist to attempt an interpretation.

### 4.1.1. Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$

The peculiar though now understood spectrum of this famous white dwarf was first observed by Minkowski [154] in 1938. Over the years many explanations have been put forth to account for the unusual features at 413.5 and 583.5 nm including Zeeman-shifted He I and C I lines. As mentioned above, the strong field H I calculations finally resolved the mystery. The field strength ( $320 \pm 20 \mathrm{MG}$ ) and effective temperature ( $\sim 14,000 \mathrm{~K}$ ) have been further constrained by the synthetic spectra calculation of Wickramasinghe and Ferrario [46] (hereafter WF). WF determined a field-free atmosphere but incorporated the Tübingen and LSU H I calculations into
line opacities for the radiative transfer calculations. Their synthetic spectra agree well for the wavelength region $300-620 \mathrm{~nm}$, but are poor for $200-300 \mathrm{~nm}$ and $620-900$ nm . WF also note some discrepancies between the Tübingen and LSU calculations and with the observations. These discrepancies served as the motivation for the new calculations described in Sec. 2.1. Each of these is discussed in turn below.

The $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1}\left(\operatorname{Ly} \alpha \sigma^{-}\right)$transition. Greenstein and Oke [155] obtained UV spectra of this star with the International Ultraviolet Explorer (IUE) and observed a fairly sharp absorption peak at 134.7 nm . Greenstein [151] later interpreted the line as H I Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$in a field near 350 MG using the early LSU [8] calculations but noted the maximum theoretical wavelength was 133.5 nm . A more detailed computation by Henry and O'Connell [11] found a maximum wavelength of 134.26 nm but at 560 MG . Various calculations of the wavelength for the transition versus field strength are given in Figure 2.1-1. Inclusion of gravitational and Stark-induced redshifts may increase the wavelength by no more than 0.1 nm . Greenstein, Henry, and O'Connell [152] suggest the 0.4 nm shift may be due to observational error. Finally, the synthetic spectra of WF, which match the observed line positions and widths in the visible for $B=320 \mathrm{MG}$, predict a line core at 132.5 nm , increasing the discrepancy to 2 nm , and a line strength an order of magnitude larger than observed. The synthetic spectra of WF and the observed spectrum are shown in Figure 4.1-1. The synthetic line position and depth persist regardless of reasonable field strength, magnetic axis viewing orientation, and effective temperature variation. WF note their use of a fieldfree atmosphere may have caused deviations at low optical depths but this is unlikely to account for the 2 nm difference. In addition, they suggest the 134.7 nm observation may not be Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$.

The energies determined from the nonrelativistic infinite proton mass Hamiltonian of Eq. (2.1-1) with the mixed Slater-Landau basis functions of Eq. (2.1-2) give Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$ transitions wavelengths that agree (after correcting for the finite proton mass) with


FIG. 4.1-1. Observed and modeled spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ from Ref. [46]. The top curve is the observed spectrum and the bottom two are models.
the results of Forster et al. [21] to their reported four significant figure accuracy and with the computations of Henry and O'Connell [11] confirming the previous calculations and the 2 nm discrepancy. One might suggest that relativistic effects could account for some or all of the difference, but Henry and O'Connell [11] estimate its influence to be only $\sim 10^{-3} \mathrm{~nm}$. In the absence of a magnetic field, relativistic corrections increase the binding energy and examination of Table 2.1-2 shows that this binding increase is larger for the ground state than excited states resulting in a shorter transition wavelength. Taking the relativistic energies determined by Chen and Goldman [37] and the nonrelativistic energies of Sec. 2.1 or Rösner et al. [20] near $235 \mathrm{MG}(B=1 \mathrm{au})$ gives a relativistic correction of -0.0021 nm in agreement with Henry and O'Connell [11]. The variational relativistic correction computations performed in Sec. 2.1.4 and tabulated in Appendix B show that the correction is on the above order for applicable field strengths.

The origin of the discrepancy appears to be not in the magnetic field dependent atomic structure calculations, but possibly in the other environmental factor peculiar to white dwarfs, namely high density. Clues for this interpretation come from another mystery in DA white dwarfs provided by the $I U E$, the famous 140.4 and 162.3 nm features. These features have been identified $[156,157]$ as $\mathrm{Ly} \alpha$ satellites due to $\mathrm{H}-\mathrm{H}^{+}[158]$ and $\mathrm{H}-\mathrm{H}[159,160]$ collisions. Allard and Kielkopf [161] have investigated the temperature and density dependence of the satellites while Allard and Koester [162] have produced synthetic spectra longward of Ly $\alpha$ for DAs of various effective temperatures. The IUE spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ contain previously undiscussed features at 140.8 and 164 nm with profiles that compare reasonably well to the synthetic spectrum of Ref. [162] for $T_{\text {eff }}=13,000 \mathrm{~K}$ (see their Fig. 7). Shifting of the 140.4 and 162.3 features by the magnetic field is certainly a seductive explanation. Magnetic-field-dependent computations of the Ly $\alpha$ satellites have not been performed, but one can get a rough idea of the expected shifting by examining the associated molecular
potentials.
According to Steward, Peek, and Cooper [158] there are actually three satellites on the red wing of Ly $\alpha$ due to $\mathrm{H}-\mathrm{H}^{+}$collisions which are given in Table 4.1-1 with wavelengths of $123.4,124.0$, and 140.4 nm and result from the molecular transitions $1 s \sigma_{g} \leftarrow 4 f \sigma_{u}, 1 s \sigma_{g} \leftarrow 2 p \pi_{u}$, and $2 p \sigma_{u} \leftarrow 3 d \sigma_{g}$, respectively. The first two satellites are not observed in white dwarfs due to weaker absorption coefficients and close proximity to the Ly $\alpha$ core. Both the $4 f \sigma_{u}$ and $3 d \sigma_{g}$ correlate to $\mathrm{H}\left(2 p_{0}\right)+\mathrm{H}^{+}$in the separated atom limit while the $2 p \pi_{u}$ is degenerate and correlates to $\mathrm{H}\left(2 p_{ \pm 1}\right)+\mathrm{H}^{+}$. The magnetic field will remove the $2 p \pi_{u}$ degeneracy giving a total of four transitions to consider.

Peek and Katriel [163] have determined the equilibrium distance $R_{\mathrm{e}}$ and dissociation energy for all $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$states listed above for $B=0,100$, and 500 MG . Table 4.1-1 displays estimates of the location of the Ly $\alpha$ satellites for the various given field strengths using atomic energies from Sec. 2.1 and the dissociation energies of Ref. [163]. All the satellites remain redshifted from the atomic lines though the 123.4 and $124.0(m=1)$ satellites blueshift to wavelengths less than 120 nm , below the IUE spectral range. Interestingly, the 140.4 satellite appears to remain relatively stationary shifting only to 140.5 nm at 100 MG and may therefore be responsible for the 140.8 feature. The $124.0(m=-1)$ feature is also redshifted but to near 130 nm for 100 MG . Inspection of the $I U E$ spectra given in Greenstein [152] (see his Fig. 1) reveals a shallow depression near 130 nm which may possibly be explained by the shifted $124.0(m=-1)$ satellite.

Little can be inferred about the H - H satellite since the $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ potentials have not been investigated at these field strengths, though some speculation can be given by inspecting the field-free curves. According to Sando, Doyle, and Dalgarno [159] the 162.3 nm satellite results from the $X^{1} \Sigma_{g}^{+} \leftarrow B^{1} \Sigma_{u}^{+}$transition which occurs at closest approach near $R=4 \mathrm{a}_{o}$. Now, the equilibrium distances of the $X$ and $B$ states are
1.40 and $2.44 \mathrm{a}_{o}$, respectively indicating that the transition occurs closer to the $R_{e}$ of the $B$ state and on the shoulder of the $X$ state. A magnetic field has the effect of increasing the binding energy. One would expect the binding increase at the transition distance to be larger for the $B$ state resulting in longer wavelength absorption which may account for the shift to 164 nm .

Finally, if the identification of the 141 and 164 nm features as Zeeman-shifted Ly $\alpha$ satellites is correct, it has profound implications for the line center and line strength of the Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$. The total oscillator strength for the Ly $\alpha$ transition must be conserved. The satellites obtain their strength by borrowing from the line core. The strength of these satellites increase with density. Allard and Kielkopf [161] show the Ly $\alpha$ line strength is reduced by an order of magnitude as the density is increased from $10^{21}$ to $2.5 \times 10^{21} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$ (see their Fig. 10). While white dwarfs typically have densities of $10^{20} \mathrm{~cm}^{-3}$ at optical depth $\tau=1$, Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ is believe to be one of the most massive white dwarfs [155] and may actually have a higher density.

In summary it is proposed that the observed redshift and strength reduction of the Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$line from theoretical atomic structure and radiative transfer computations is a consequence of the collisions of hydrogen atoms with protons and other hydrogen atoms in the strong magnetic field and high density environment of $\mathrm{Grw}+70^{\circ} 8247$.

TABLE 4.1-1. Approximate wavelengths of the Ly $\alpha$ satellites at various magnetic field strengths. Ly $\alpha$ components are given for comparison.

| $B(\mathrm{MG})$ | $\lambda(\mathrm{nm})$ |  |  |  |
| ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $1 s \sigma_{g} \leftarrow 2 p \pi_{u}(m=-1)$ | $1 s \leftarrow 2 p_{-1}$ | $1 s \sigma_{g} \leftarrow 2 p \pi_{u}(m=1)$ | $1 s \leftarrow 2 p_{1}$ |
| 0 | 124.0 | 121.5 | 124.0 | 121.5 |
| 100 | 130.0 | 127.0 | 116.5 | 114.2 |
| 500 | 144.0 | 134.0 | 88.0 | 84.5 |
|  | $2 p \sigma_{u} \leftarrow 3 d \sigma_{g}$ | $1 s \sigma_{g} \leftarrow 4 f \sigma_{u}$ | $1 s \leftarrow 2 p_{0}$ |  |
| 0 | 140.4 | 123.4 | 121.5 |  |
| 100 | 140.5 | 119.0 | 121.0 |  |
| 500 | 139.3 | 116.0 | 112.5 |  |

The $2 p_{0} \rightarrow 3 d_{-1}$ transition. A feature at 842.0 nm is observed with a broad linewidth of $\sim 1.5 \mathrm{~nm}$. The wavelength agrees with the previous structure calculations of the Tübingen and LSU groups. The synthetic spectra computation of WF shown in Figure 4.1-2 predicts the correct transition wavelength, but gives a much narrower linewidth of $\sim 0.5 \mathrm{~nm}$ and $\sim \frac{1}{3}$ the strength.

This transition was recalculated in Sec 2.1. The new results give excellent agreement with the Forster et al. calculation to the four significant figure accuracy quoted in Ref. [21] for both the wavelength and transition probability. The feature may be a blend of other undetermined lines.

The $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transition. A deep absorption feature at 720 nm is observed in the spectrum of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$. The synthetic spectra of WF predict a feature at 662 nm due to the $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transition which is not observed and no feature at 720 nm using the LSU data. Conversely, use of the Tübingen data gives a 720 nm feature for the $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ and no 662 nm feature indicating a $\sim 60 \mathrm{~nm}$ error in the LSU calculation.

We have recalculated this transition and obtain agreement with the Tübingen wavelengths confirming the error in the LSU values.

The $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transition. Using the transition data of Henry and $O^{\prime}$ Connell [12], the model of WF predicts a strong and sharp feature at 883.0 nm due to the $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transition which is not apparent in the observed spectrum (see Figure 4.1-2). WF suggest this is an error in the LSU group calculation of Henry and O'Connell and that the transition may actually be shifted $\sim 30 \mathrm{~nm}$ to the blue to aid in reconciling the large width of the 842 nm feature.

The transition is not presented in the Tübingen group calculation of Forster et al. [21], but the required energies are given in Rösner et al. [20]. One can obtain the wavelengths of $893.2 \pm 1.4,891.4 \pm 0.7$, and $944.25 \pm 0.34 \mathrm{~nm}$ for 235,329 , and 470 MG , respectively. This appears to reaffirm the LSU calculation. The wavelength uncertainties are due to poor convergence of the $4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ energies to only two or three


FIG. 4.1-2. Observed and modeled infrared spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ from Ref. [46]. The top two curves are models using Tübingen group calculations [21], the third from the top is the observed spectrum, and the bottom is a model using LSU computations [12].
figures at the indicated field strengths.
The transition is computed in Sec. 2.1. We also find convergence of the $4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ state difficult for the field strengths of interest, but obtain a wavelength of 890 nm at 320 MG and longer wavelengths for weaker fields. Since WF determine that the maximum field on the stellar surface is $\sim 320 \mathrm{MG}$, our calculation and that of Rösner et al. indicate that this transition cannot contribute any absorption less than $\sim 890 \mathrm{~nm}$ and therefore Henry and O'Connell's data, of which no numerical values have been published, appear to be in error by $\sim 7 \mathrm{~nm}$ in the opposite direction suggested by WF. This shift is in better agreement with the observations and may account for an absorption feature at $\sim 890 \mathrm{~nm}$ with comparable depth and width.

Implications of hydrogen photoionization in a strong magnetic field. The most pressing issue for the modeling of magnetic white dwarfs is the lack of hydrogen bound-free opacities in strong fields. These are expected to be important in the UV, visible, and possibly the near infrared regions of the spectrum. WF, in their modeling of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$, use the approximation of Lamb and Sutherland [164] to estimate the continuum opacities from zero-field hydrogen cross sections using the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma\left(E_{\mathrm{ph}}, B\right)=\frac{E_{\mathrm{ph}}}{E_{\mathrm{ph}}-E_{\mathrm{s}}} \sigma\left(E_{\mathrm{ph}}-E_{\mathrm{s}}, B=0\right) \tag{4.1-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $E_{\mathrm{s}}=E(B)-E(B=0)$. This procedure splits and shifts the photoionization threshold in a fashion analogous to the splitting and shifting of the bound state energies. Apparently, WF include only the Balmer continuum opacity which splits into four components. They obtain good agreement with the observed flux spectrum for the $300-620 \mathrm{~nm}$ range, but above 620 nm there are significant discrepancies between the model and observations as shown in Figure 4.1-2 presumably due to the approximations for the bound-free opacities. In particular, for the wavelength range 760-920 nm , a forest of deep absorption features appear in the observed spectrum, but are not predicted by the model. More telling are synthetic spectra of linear and circular polarization which show little agreement with observed optical polarization spectra.

Later, Jordan [47] improved the approximation by determining the threshold energy as the difference between the bound state energy and the lowest Landau level assessible by a particular $\Delta m$ transition. This splits the Balmer threshold into twelve components with eight independent wavelengths. While this approach appears to account for the proper end-points of the transition, synthetic polarization spectra computed by Jordan [47] show no improvement over the results of WF.

The major difficulty with this approximation is that much of the interesting atomic physics of the problem is ignored. It is well known that in the absence of a magnetic field a progression or manifold of Rydberg states exists just below the ionization limit. As $n \rightarrow \infty$, the manifold merges into the continuum. When a magnetic field is applied, an infinite set of Rydberg manifolds is projected out of the field-free continuum, but with each progression having a Landau level as its series limit and its ground state just above the next lower Landau level. The energy of a Landau level is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{N}^{m}(B)=\left(N+\frac{|m|+m+1}{2}\right) B \tag{4.1-2}
\end{equation*}
$$

above the field-free ionization limit. Therefore, each series limit is separated by an energy $B$ with the first, $N=0$, limit $B / 2$ above the field-free limit. The "bound" states of the $N=1$ series overlap the $N=0$ continuum, likewise the $N=2$ series overlaps the $N=1$ and $N=0$ continua, and so on as $N \rightarrow \infty$. This gives a multitude of autoionization states which merge into the normal, bound hydrogen states of the $N=0$ manifold and as such the idea of a bound-free absorption edge or threshold is meaningless.

This behavior has been recognized since the early low-resolution photoabsorption measurements of Garton and Tomkins [53] on Ba. In the absence of a field, the spectrum shows a uniform series of bound-bound lines that merge smoothly into a featureless continuum. With the application of a 4.7 T field, the smooth progression turns into a seemingly chaotic assemblage of unevenly spaced and varying amplitude peaks that persist well into the continuum. More recent high-precision measurements
have investigated the behavior of $\mathrm{H}, \mathrm{He}$, and $\mathrm{Li}[54-56]$ with theoretical computations reproducing the observed spectra to amazing detail [50-52], but little attention has been given to the intermediate-field regime. Alijah, Hinze, and Broad [59] computed a small portion of the photoionization cross section from the $1 s$ state at 20 MG and noted a multitude of resonances qualitatively similar to the low field observations. The most extensive calculation to date is the work of Wang and Greene [60] who determined cross sections at $11.75,23.5,47.0117 .5$, and 235.0 MG from the ground state using multichannel quantum defect theory (MQDT). Their computations include the first ten Landau levels and reveal to high precision a series of resonance and interference phenomena. Unfortunately, these results are of little astrophysical utility since they are presented in a graphical form and have wavelengths in the far UV shorter than 90 nm which is below the $I U E$ short wavelength limit of 120 nm and near the long wavelength limit of the Extreme Ultraviolet Explorer (EUVE) which has a $20-75 \mathrm{~nm}$ window. In addition, MQDT gives a precision that is unnecessarily high for astrophysical applications where current flux and polarization measurements have a resolution of only $\sim 0.1 \mathrm{~nm}$.

Further progress in modeling flux and polarization measurements require cross sections from excited states that contribute to the visible and near IR. The computations need to be for a sufficiently fine field grid, but with a resolution comparable to the measurements only. Table 4.1-2 gives a list of photoionization "thresholds" from excited states at $B=320 \mathrm{MG}$; clearly many continua in addition to the Balmer continuum considered by WF need to be included to accurately model the visible polarization of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$.

It is anticipated that the accurate wave functions computed in Sec. 2.1 will be useful for investigations of photoionization in strong fields by time-dependent methods. In the time dependent approach, the cross section is given by the Fourier transform of the autocorrelation function which is the overlap of the initial state wave function

TABLE 4.1-2. Hydrogen photoionization thresholds for $B=320 \mathrm{MG}$.

| State | $\lambda_{\mathrm{T}}(\mathrm{nm})$ | $\overline{\text { State }}$ | $\lambda_{\mathrm{T}}(\mathrm{nm})$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1 s$ | 80.9 |  | $2 p_{1}$ |
| $2 p_{-1}$ | 205 |  | $3 d_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| $2 p_{0}$ | 264 |  | $3 p_{0}$ |
| $3 d_{-2}$ | 290 |  | $4 d_{-2}$ |
| $2 s$ | 305 |  | $5 f_{-3}$ |
| $4 f_{-3}$ | 353 |  | $4 d_{-1}$ |
| $3 d_{-1}$ | 384 | $5 f_{-2}$ | 607 |
| $4 f_{-2}^{\prime}$ | 468 | $4 f_{-1}^{\prime}$ | 642 |
| $3 p_{-1}$ | 535 | $3 s_{0}^{\prime}$ | 659 |
| $5 g_{-3}$ | 535 |  | 742 |

with the time-propagated final wave function [61]. The precision of the cross section can be controlled by limiting the propagation time.

### 4.1.2. Other Magnetic Stars

Absorption features near 140 and 162 nm appear in the IUE spectra of the DAP6 ( $B=36 \mathrm{MG}$ ) star BPM 25114 (WD 1743-521) and KUV 2316+123, a 29 MG DAP. These features may possibly be interpreted as the Ly $\alpha$ satellites discussed in Sec. 4.1.1. The IUE spectrum of PG $1034+234$ is too noisy at these wavelengths to discern any features although an absorption line is present at 117.5 nm , just blueward of the $\operatorname{Ly} \alpha$ geocoronal emission, and may be due to the $\operatorname{Ly} \alpha \pi$ component in a field of $\sim 300$ MG.

### 4.1.3. Hot Magnetic White Dwarfs

As previously mentioned, H I, He I, and He II absorption lines form in white dwarf spectra for $T_{\text {eff }}>5000,13,000$, and $30,000 \mathrm{~K}$, respectively. Lines of C IV, $\mathrm{N} V$, and $\mathrm{O} V I$ have been observed in white dwarfs with temperatures greater than $100,000 \mathrm{~K}$. Temperatures for the known population of magnetic white dwarfs do not exceed $30,000 \mathrm{~K}$ and hence only Zeeman-shifted lines of $\mathrm{H} I$ and He I have been observed. Higher temperature magnetic stars are not physically excluded; their absence is probably related to a combination of high cooling rate and rarity of magnetic stars in general. Nevertheless, there is some possibility that high temperature magnetic white dwarfs will be found, particularly with the launching of the EUVE, and lines of highly ionized atoms will be observed.

For these possible observations, we determined wavelengths and transition probabilities from some of the hydrogen results. The energies incorporate the combined nuclear mass and nuclear charge scaling relation (2.1-15), while the dipole moments used the charge scaling relation (2.1-43). Some data for $\mathrm{He}^{+}$is given in Appendix D. These wavelengths neglect relativistic corrections and are therefore only reliable to
$\sim 10^{-2} \mathrm{~nm}$ since the hydrogen corrections are $\sim 10^{-3} \mathrm{~nm}$ as discussed in Sec. 4.1.1 and the relative correction scales as $\sim Z^{2}$ according to Sec. 2.1.4. For highly charged ions such as $\mathrm{C}^{5+}, \mathrm{N}^{6+}$, and $\mathrm{O}^{7+}$, the correction is $\sim 0.1 \mathrm{~nm}$ which is on the order of the current observational resolution. This presents the possibility of observing relativistic effects in hydrogenlike ions if a hot magnetic white dwarf is discovered. Data for these ions will be given in the future after the discrepancies in the relativistic correctiens are reconciled.

### 4.2. Cool White Dwarfs

### 4.2.1. The Effect of Pressure on Atomic Partition Functions

The divergence of the atomic partition function due to the sum over the excited states of an isolated atom is a well-known problem. It is usually avoided by choosing an appropriate, but more often arbitrary, cutoff for the sum. Irwin [133] chose a binding energy of 0.1 eV for his partition function cutoff corresponding to the inclusion of the first 11,23 , and 11 levels for $\mathrm{H}, \mathrm{He}^{+}$, and He , respectively. It turns out that the partition function, at least for H , is sensitive to the number of terms included at high temperatures [144]. More importantly, the actual cutoff is related to the physical environment in which the atom finds itself, i.e., temperature, pressure, and composition, which dictates the highest excited level that can be populated with remaining higher states delegated to the continuum. This has the effect of pushing the photoionization threshold to longer wavelengths. Determinations of the cutoffs in cool white dwarfs are clearly discussed by Bergeron, Wesemael, and Fontaine [165] (hereafter BWF) where it is shown that the cutoffs themselves result in discontinuity problems when obtaining opacities. Instead, a formalism developed by Hummer and Mihalas [144] incorporated by BWF where a modified partition function is used and is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q_{\mathrm{X}}^{\prime}(T)=\sum_{i} \omega_{i} g_{i} \exp \left(-E_{i} / k_{\mathrm{b}} T\right), \tag{4.2-1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\omega_{i}$ is a occupation probability of the excited state $i$ and varies smoothly with optical depth.

To estimate this effect, we determined $Q_{\mathrm{H}}^{\prime}$ using the occupation probabilities obtained in BWF (see their Fig. 7) for models of pure-hydrogen cool DA white dwarfs with $\log g=8.0$ and compared to the results of Irwin [133]. The largest discrepancy we find is only $3 \%$ for a model with an effective stellar temperature $T_{\text {eff }}=12,000 \mathrm{~K}$
and optical depth $\tau=10(T=20,000 \mathrm{~K})$. For $T_{\text {eff }}=9000 \mathrm{~K}$, the discrepancy does not exceed $0.3 \%$. The equilibrium constants given in Table 3.3-1 should therefore be appropriate for cool white dwarfs within the above quoted discrepancies.

Irwin [133] gives $Q_{\mathrm{He}^{+}}=2 \mathrm{up}$ to $60,000 \mathrm{~K}$ while $Q_{\mathrm{He}}=1$ with a variation of only $0.2 \%$ over the range 1000 to $60,000 \mathrm{~K}$, indicating that the $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$equilibrium constants given in Table 3.3-2 should also be reliable for cool white dwarfs. While the equilibrium constants for both molecules could be improved by applying the occupation probability formalism to white dwarf models, its effect on the molecular absorption coefficients of Sec. 3.2 would be minimal.

### 4.2.2. $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$Detection Prospects

It has been suggested by Gaur et al. [166] (henceforth GTJP) that $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ are the most abundant molecules in non-DA and DA white dwarfs, respectively, with the exception in DA stars of $\mathrm{H}_{2}$. Of all white dwarfs, only the cool helium-rich DQ stars have been observed to contain molecular features. The observed DQ dwarfs which number approximately 25 [167] all generally reveal absorption features due to the $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ Swan band. CH has been observed in only one white dwarf.

For the helium-rich models considered by GTJP, $n\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)$, the abundance of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ exceeds $C_{2}$ by at least an order of magnitude at all $\tau$ for $T_{\text {eff }}>9000 \mathrm{~K}$. For lower temperatures, $n\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)$exceeds $n\left(\mathrm{C}_{2}\right)$ for $\tau>1$ only. For DA models, $n\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)$is comparable to $n\left(\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}\right)$in the non-DA models. It therefore seems plausible if $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ is observed, $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$should be as well.

Since the stars likely to contain these molecules are cool, one might suggest the IR would be the obvious spectral region to investigate. Unfortunately, there is unlikely to be a detection of RV lines; since these molecules are homonuclear; RV electric dipole transitions are forbidden. The $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$electric quadrupole transitions $(1,0) Q(1)$ and $(1,0) \mathrm{O}(1)$ occur at $6.16 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ and $5.91 \mu \mathrm{~m}$, respectively, but with strengths which are undoubtably weak.

The lowest lying attractive electronic states of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$which could connect to the ground state by allowed dipole transitions are the $2{ }^{2} \Sigma_{g}^{+}$and $1{ }^{2} \Pi_{g}$ states giving bands near 50 nm and 45 nm , respectively. The energies of the RV levels in these excited states are currently unavailable so that line locations and strengths cannot be obtained.

Similar considerations are applicable to $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, except for a lack of electronic transitions due to the nonexistence of attractive excited states that can support bound RV levels. Some states, however, do contain van der Waals minima at large $R$ which may allow for a few bound RV levels, but due to poor wave function overlap with the ground state, the transitions are weak. The RV quadrupole transitions $(1,0) Q(0)$ and $(1,0) \mathrm{O}(0)$ occur at $4.56 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ and $4.24 \mu \mathrm{~m}$, respectively with transition probabilities of the order $10^{-7} \mathrm{~s}^{-1}$ [168].

From the above discussion, it appears that the subject of Sec. 3.2, continuum absorption, may prove to be the only hope for detection. Unfortunately, there is no discernible feature in the cross sections of either $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$or $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, except for a broad peak in the UV. But the cross sections are large and according to GTJP, the molecular abundances should also be large suggesting a significant contribution to the continuum opacity. For late-type stars, Mihalas [134] has suggested that $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$may contribute up to $20 \%$ of the opacity in the visible region.

### 4.2.3. Hydrogen-Rich Stars

In a study of a number of cool white dwarfs, Wickramasinghe, Allen, and Bessell [169] (hereafter WAB) noted that some stars classified as DK (currently called DZ) and DC contained flux deficiencies in the Johnson $(U-B)$ and the Strömgren $(u-b)$ colors. A model atmosphere calculation for a hydrogen-rich DA star ( $T_{\text {eff }}=5000 \mathrm{~K}$ ) by WAB showed that the $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$abundance $n\left(\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}\right)$exceeded $n\left(\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}\right)$by at least an order of magnitude for $\tau \leq 1$. They subsequently suggested that $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$was responsible for the $(U-B)$ and $(u-b)$ deficiencies. This concept was previously put forth by Linsky
[170] to account for missing opacity in the solar ultraviolet, but was rejected due to an apparently low $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$abundance. Since Linsky's suggestion, the photodissociation of $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$has been investigated by many authors $[171-173]$ who have shown that the cross section from the $v^{\prime \prime}=0$ level of the ground state to the first excited state ${ }^{1} A_{1}$ peaks at 58 nm with a small magnitude of $10^{-21} \mathrm{~cm}^{2}$. Though a total temperature-dependent cross section is unavailable, the above value is a good estimate of the upper-limit for $\lambda \geq 58 \mathrm{~nm}$.

To ascertain the continuum opacity importance of $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$, the abundance ratios calculated by WAB for $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}, \mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, and $\mathrm{H}^{-}$in conjunction with the partial pressures of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ from GTJP (their model set III) and the atmospheric structure models of BWF (see their Fig. 1) were used. Unfortunately, GTJP did not investigate polyatomic molecules and we were also required to extrapolate the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ data to 5000 K . $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ has been included since it is apparently the most abundant molecule in cool DA white dwarfs and its continuum opacity is addressed through photodissociation [161], photoionization and dissociative ionization [175], and the Ly $\alpha$ wing quasimolecular opacity [160]. We further include the $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$quasimolecular broadening of Ly $\alpha$ [158], $\mathrm{H}^{-}$ photodetachment [176], and H photoionization. The effect of density on the Ly $\alpha$ wing as discussed by Allard and Kielkopf [161] does not appear to be important for these particular cool stars and is not included. The $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ pressure-induced and $\mathrm{H}^{-}$free-free opacities are neglected since they are only important in the IR.

Fig. 4.2-1 shows the total opacity for each species at $\tau=1$. A similar plot is produced for $\boldsymbol{\tau}=0.01$. Atmospheric parameters used in the calculation are also given in the figure. Only partial photodissociation cross sections from $v^{\prime \prime}=0,1$, and 2 for $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$and from $v^{\prime \prime}=0$ and 14 for $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ are displayed. Clearly, $\mathrm{H}^{-}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$ are the dominant opacity sources for $\lambda \geq 200 \mathrm{~nm}$, while $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$is negligible. The ( $U-B$ ) deficiency cannot be attributed to $\mathrm{H}^{-}$since its cross section has the wrong wavelength behavior or $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$since its abundance appears to be too low. This suggests


FIG. 4.2-1. Continuum opacities for a cool hydrogen-rich DA white dwarf with $\tau=1, \mathrm{~T}_{\text {eff }}=5000 \mathrm{~K}$, and $\log \mathrm{g}=8$.
some unknown opacity source.

### 4.2.4. Helium-Rich Stars

As mentioned previously, many DZ and DC stars have UV flux deficiences. Greenstein [177] has suggested that pressure-broadened lines due to metals in the photosphere may be responsible for the deficiencies, but it can be argued heavy elements do not contaminate a cool white dwarf's photosphere since radiative levitation occurs only for the hotter stars [178]. In addition, deficiencies in the EUV have not been observed for moderately hot stars with $T_{\text {eff }} \leq 35,000 \mathrm{~K}[179]$. It has also been noted by Greenstein [177] that the DB stars show deficiencies in Greenstein's multichannel $U$ band when compared to the predicted fluxes from the models of Koester [180]. We offer the suggestion that for cool stars, $T_{\text {eff }}<20,000 \mathrm{~K}$, the invocation of metals is unnecessary since the deficiencies may actually be due to $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$.

Using the partial pressures of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$from GTJP (their model set II) and the heliumrich models of Koester [180], we estimate the abundances and opacities for $T_{\text {eff }}=$ $12,000 \mathrm{~K}, \log g=8.0$, and $n(\mathrm{He}) / n(\mathrm{H})=10^{5}$ at $\tau=1$. We also include the $\mathrm{He}^{-}$freefree opacity [181] and photoionization of $H e$ from the ground $1^{1} S$ and first excited $2^{3} S$ states. Results are plotted in Fig. 4.2-2. The $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$opacity exceeds $\mathrm{He}^{-}$by almost an order of magnitude at $U$ and $B$ with the difference increasing for shorter wavelengths. Inclusion of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$in future $\mathrm{DB}, \mathrm{DZ}$, and DC models may bring them into closer agreement with observations.

### 4.2.5. Selected Individual Cool White Dwarfs

EG 56 (WD 0752-676, BPM 4729). This star was observed by Wegner [182] to reveal weak $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ Swan band absorption features suggesting a helium-dominated atmosphere. Wickramasinghe and Bessell [183] later observed weak $\mathrm{H} \alpha$ and $\mathrm{H} \beta$ absorption lines indicating this star to be a hydrogen-rich DA. They determined $T_{\text {eff }}=5500 \mathrm{~K}$ assuming a surface gravity of $\log g=8$. The later suggestion by WAB of $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$fur-


FIG. 4.2-2. Continuum opacities for a cool helium-rich $D B$ white dwarf with $\tau=1, T_{\text {eff }}=12000$, and $\log g=8$.
ther pointed toward a hydrogen atmosphere. The above two works were apparently ignored in the white dwarf catalog of McCook and Sion [167] who classified EG 56 as DQ, indicating helium-rich. Though Sec. 4.2.3 refutes the $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$claim and excludes $\mathrm{H}^{-}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$as possible $(u-b)$ flux deficiency sources for this object, evidence supporting a hydrogen atmosphere comes from an investigation of helium contamination in a large sample of cool DA stars by Bergeron et al. [184]. Though their analysis indicates that helium contamination can reach as high as $n(\mathrm{He}) / n(\mathrm{H}) \sim 25$ for $T_{\text {eff }}=12,000 \mathrm{~K}$, their observations suggest a trend for cooler objects to have lower helium abundances. Extrapolating the upper envelope of their data (see their Fig. 1) gives $n(\mathrm{He}) / n(\mathrm{H}) \leq 10^{-2}$ at $T_{\text {eff }}=5500 \mathrm{~K}$. Further, the $\mathrm{H} \alpha$ and $\mathrm{H} \beta$ line depths observed by Wickramasinghe and Bessell [183] compare well to the DA synthetic spectra of BWF (see their Figs. 12, 13, and 14) at $T_{\text {eff }}=5000 \mathrm{~K}, \log g=8$, and $n(\mathrm{He}) / n(\mathrm{H}) \leq 10^{-2}$. Any increase in $n(\mathrm{He})$ or $\log g$ would result in the disappearance of $\mathrm{H} \beta$. This suggests that EG 56 has a hydrogen atmosphere.

G62-53 (WD 1334+039, Gr 100, W 489) and G 99-44 (WD 0552-041, Gr 45, LP 658-2). Both stars were observed by Eggen and Greenstein [185] to have Ca II absorption lines. Careful observations by Wehrse and Liebert [186] failed to detect $\mathrm{H} \alpha$. Nevertheless, WAB suggested the stars were hydrogen-rich due to flux deficiencies in $J H K$ and $(U-B)$ which they attributed to $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ pressure-induced dipole opacity and $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}$opacity, respectively. The $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ interpretation has been criticized by Greenstein [177] since a predicted strong feature at $2 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ has yet to be observed. Also, Greenstein [177] has attributed the $(U-B)$ deficiency to pressure-broadened metal lines in a helium-rich atmosphere. Subsequently, McCook and Sion [167] have retained the stars' original classification of DZ9. Both Sec. 4.2.3 and 4.2.4 contribute to the helium atmosphere argument by excluding $\mathrm{H}_{3}^{+}, \mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, and $\mathrm{H}^{-}$as candidates for the $(U-B)$ deficiency while indicating $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$. Comparison of the synthetic spectra of BWF suggest three possible scenarios. For a pure hydrogen atmosphere $\mathrm{H} \alpha$ will be
removed if (i) $\log g=8$ and $T_{\text {eff }}<5000 \mathrm{~K}$ or (ii) $T_{\text {eff }}=5000 \mathrm{~K}$ and $\log g>8.5$. A helium-contaminated atmosphere would require for (iii) $T_{\text {eff }}=5000 \mathrm{~K}$ and $\log$ $g=8, n(\mathrm{He}) / n(\mathrm{H})>1$. Assuming $\log g=8$, WAB find from their $J H K$ photometry $T_{\text {eff }}=5150 \mathrm{~K}$ and 5000 K , respectively, essentially excluding (i). Since the mean surface gravity of the known population of white dwarfs is $\log g=8.0$ with a standard deviation of $\sigma_{\mathrm{d}}=0.25$, option (ii) is unlikely. The presence of hydrogen in these stars may be checked through spectropolarimetry. If a star contains hydrogen and a magnetic field of at least 10 kG , a line feature in the circular polarization should appear at $\mathrm{H} \alpha$ even though no feature may be present in the flux. This technique was used successfully by Cohen, Putney, and Goodrich [187] to detect hydrogen in the magnetic star G227-35 which has a featureless flux spectrum and previously classified DCP. The above indicates these two stars may have helium-rich atmospheres as previously suggested or at least comparable hydrogen and helium abundances and that the $(U-B)$ deficiencies may be due to $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$.

### 4.2.6. The Ultraviolet and Extreme Ultraviolet

As mentioned in Sec. 4.2.2 the only prominent feature in the photodissociation cross sections is a broad peak in the UV, but both $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$show effectively temperature independent cutoffs or thresholds of the photodissociation cross sections in the EUV. These thresholds occur at $\sim 60 \mathrm{~nm}$ and $\sim 55 \mathrm{~nm}$ for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, respectively. From Fig. 4.2-1, it is clear the photoionization opacity of H and $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ will dominant this region completely obscuring $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$. Between the Ly $\alpha$ line and $\sim 200 \mathrm{~nm}$ the primary opacity is due to the $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ quasimolecular broadening. $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$appears to be a minor opacity source at all wavelengths.

The $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ quasimolecular absorption, the famous 160 nm feature, has been observed in many cool DA white dwarfs by the IUE (see, for example, Koester et al. [156] and Nelan and Wegner [157] and the discussion in Sec. 4.1.1). The strength of the absorption is proportional to $n(H)^{2}$ and has been shown to increase with decreasing $T_{\text {eff }}$
from 16,000 to $10,000 \mathrm{~K}$. At $T_{\text {eff }}=10,000 \mathrm{~K}$, the atmosphere becomes completely opaque for $\lambda<160 \mathrm{~nm}$, but for lower temperatures $n(H)$ begins to decrease as larger fractions of H become bound in $\mathrm{H}_{2}$. If some flux is present at these wavelengths, $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ in a cool white dwarf may be observed via its photodissociation. Its photoionization may also compete with the photoionization of H below 50 nm .

The situation for helium-rich atmospheres is less complicated since the ground state of $\mathrm{He}_{2}$ is effectively repulsive and the cross section for $\mathrm{He}^{-}$is weak. Though the He ground state photoionization threshold occurs at 50.4 nm , pressure quenching of the upper levels as discussed in Sec. 4.2 .1 will shift it to longer wavelengths possibly swamping the $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$EUV cutoff. But for $\lambda>60 \mathrm{~nm}, \mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$appears to be the dominant continuum opacity.

Depending on the distance to a particular star, absorption from the local interstellar medium may prove important. One can expect a strong, sharp Ly $\alpha$ core and $\mathrm{H}, \mathrm{He}$, and $\mathrm{He}^{+}$photoionization [188].

All of the stars in Sec. 4.2.5 have yet to be observed by the IUE [182]. Effects on the continuum may be observable if these or other cool, near stars are investigated in high-resolution mode with long integration times. Many DB stars with the Greenstein $U$ deficiency appear in Wegner and Swanson's [189] tabulation and in particular the DBQ5 star WD 1917-077 has a deficiency in the Johnson $(U-B)$ as well. Coincidentally, the EUVE has recently become operational [190] with its long-wavelength window covering 28 to 76 nm . Though EUV sources are generally hot stars, two moderately cool white dwarfs are approved EUVE targets. These are the DA4 star PG $1123+189$ and GD 356 (WD 1639+537), a DAP7 dwarf. The Johnson $(U-B)$ color of the DA4 star is unknown while GD 356 does not show a deficiency. Lowdispersion $I U E$ spectra of these stars are too noisy to reveal any features; improved spectra may prove interesting. I am unaware of any $\mathrm{DB}, \mathrm{DC}, \mathrm{DZ}$, or DQ stars which may be possible $E U V E$ targets.

## 5. CONCLUSIONS AND COMMENTS

This dissertation has presented a new tabulation of infinite proton mass energies for hydrogen in a magnetic field with some values for $n=6$ states given for the first time. We give new magnetic field dependent forms for the velocity and acceleration dipole operators as well as the oscillator strength sum rule. A new procedure for obtaining relativistic effects through a perturbative expansion of the Pauli approximation corrections with the Zeeman Hamiltonian is attempted with varying success. We present a new tabulation of wavelengths and probabilities with transitions to $n=6$ states given for the first time. We have confirmed the previous calculations of the $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1}, 2 p_{0} \rightarrow 3 d_{-1}$, and $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transitions which were suspected by Wickramasinghe and Ferrario [46] to be in error. A 7 nm shift to the red at 320 MG is found for the $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ transition as compared to the previous LSU [12] calculation giving better agreement with the spectra of Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$. We suggest the observed shift in the $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1}$ transition may be due to $\mathrm{H}-\mathrm{H}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}-\mathrm{H}$ collisions in the strong magnetic field of $\mathrm{Grw}+70^{\circ} 8247$ which may also account for observed features at 140.8 and 164 nm .

Quantum mechanical cross sections for radiative association and photodissociation and rate coefficients for the $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$molecular system are given for the first time. It is shown that all rotational-vibrational levels must be included in a quantum mechanical calculation and agreement with semiclassical methods is then possible. This is demonstrated through the resolution of a discrepancy between previous calculations of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$photodissociation. New free-free absorption coefficients, partition functions, and dissociation equilibrium constants have also been obtained for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$.

While the major effort of this investigation has been to calculate atomic and molecular data useful for the analysis of magnetic and cool white dwarfs, much remains to be done. The astronomer is severely handicapped, even for the hydrogen-rich mag-
netic stars, due to the lack of a comprehensive set of hydrogen photoionization cross sections. As discussed earlier, further progress in the modeling of flux spectra and polarization spectra, in particular, awaits the generation of these cross sections. More information concerning the details of the field structure of the star may be obtained from polarization measurements than from the absorption lines, but it is here where the major modeling discrepancies persist. For cooler stars, $T_{\text {eff }} \lesssim 6000 \mathrm{~K}, \mathrm{H}^{-}$may become an important continuum opacity source. Our knowledge of photodetachment of $\mathrm{H}^{-}$in strong magnetic fields is limited to the calculation of $\mathrm{Du}[191]$ for $B=10^{-2}$ MG.

Further hydrogen work is required to investigate the suggestion given here that the 2 nm shift in the Ly $\alpha \sigma^{-}$line and other UV absorption features in the famous star Grw $+70^{\circ} 8247$ may be explained by hydrogen-proton and hydrogen-hydrogen collisions. Calculations of $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ potentials and transition moments at the necessary field strengths and a detailed computation of the collision opacities versus field strength, pressure, and temperature will be needed.

There are currently eight known hydrogen-deficient magnetic white dwarfs with field strengths greater than 10 MG . They are all presumed to have helium-dominated atmospheres. Many have unidentified features which cannot be attributed to hydrogen in a magnetic field, but are probably helium lines. Reliable helium data exist for visible transitions up to only $20 \mathrm{MG}[2,3]$. Recently, the Tübingen group have applied their multiconfiguration Hartree-Fock techniques to triplet heliumlike states, but their wavelengths are not well converged in the intermediate-field regime [23]. To ascertain the accuracy of these results and other future many-electron field-dependent atomic structure calculations, it may be necessary to resort to a Hylleraas-type [68] procedure by explicitly introducing the interelectronic coordinate $r_{12}=r_{1}-r_{2}$ into the basis functions. For field-free structure problems, the method has provided benchmarks for judging the accuracy of other calculations. Taking clues from the hydrogen
problem, the magnetic-field-dependent symmetry can also be included by using a trial basis consisting of mixed Hylleraas- and Landau-type orbitals possibly of the form

$$
\begin{align*}
\phi_{a b c} & =P_{a b}\left[r_{1}^{n_{a}-1} r_{2}^{n_{b}-1} \exp \left(-\lambda_{a}^{\prime} r_{1}-\lambda_{b}^{\prime} r_{2}-\beta_{a} r_{1}^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta_{1}-\beta_{b} r_{2}^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta_{2}\right)\right. \\
& \left.\times \cos ^{\ell_{a}-\left|m_{a}\right|} \theta_{1} \cos ^{\ell_{b}-\left|m_{b}\right|} \theta_{2} \sin ^{\left|m_{a}\right|} \theta_{1} \sin ^{\left|m_{b}\right|} \theta_{2}\right] r_{12}^{c} \tag{5-1}
\end{align*}
$$

where the operator $P_{a b}$ interchanges the indices $a$ and $b$. While many times more complicated than the hydrogen basis, the integrals can be evaluated and the method may prove the most accurate way to address simultaneously the problem of the magnetic field and electron-electron correlation. Further progress on identifying features in helium-rich magnetic white dwarfs would then be possible. Also, the wave function could be used to investigate $\mathrm{H}^{-}$photodetachment and He photoionization.

The subject of molecules in white dwarfs has received little attention in the literature. The cool stars that contain significant molecular abundances have low luminosities particularly for UV and shorter wavelengths so high precision spectra are difficult to obtain. The only two molecules that have been observed, $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ and CH , have electronic transitions in the visible. $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ and $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$, the molecules expected to be the most abundant in DA and non-DA stars, respectively, have electronic transitions in the UV and hence are probably unobservable. Their RV transitions are forbidden. In this investigation, we have studied continuum absorption for $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$and $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$, but find that there are no prominent features except for a weak, rounded peak and a sharp EUV cutoff. A comprehensive analysis of EUV, UV, and visible spectroscopy, a search for the cutoffs and absorption peaks, and modeling of the spectra with an emphasis on continuum absorption features may lead to a firm identification of $\mathrm{He}_{2}^{+}$ or $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ in a cool white dwarf. The prospects for $\mathrm{H}_{2}^{+}$appear dim.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

[1] R. H. Garstang, Rep. Prog. Phys. 40, 105 (1977) and references therein.
[2] R. H. Garstang and S. B. Kemic, Astrophys. Space Sci. 31, 103 (1974).
[3] S. B. Kemic, JILA Rep. No. 113 (1974).
[4] R. O. Mueller, A. R. P. Rau, and L. Spruch, Phys. Rev. Lett. 26, 1136 (1971).
[5] A. R. P. Rau, R. O. Mueller, and L. Spruch, Phys. Rev. A 11, 1865 (1975).
[6] E. R. Smith, R. J. W. Henry, G. L. Surmelian, R. F. O'Connell, and A. K. Rajagopal, Phys. Rev. D 6, 1700 (1972).
[7] G. L. Surmelian and R. F. O'Connell, Astrophys. Space Sci. 20, 85 (1973).
[8] E. R. Smith, R. J. W. Henry, G. L. Surmelian, and R. F. O'Connell, Astrophys. J. 179, 659 (1973); Astrophys. J. 182, 651 (1973).
[9] G. L. Surmelian, R. J. W. Henry, and R. F. O'Connell, Phys. Let. 49A, 431 (1974).
[10] R. J. W. Henry, R. F. O'Connell, E. R. Smith, G. Chanmugam, and A. K. Rajagopal, Phys. Rev. A 9, 329 (1974).
[11] R. J. W. Henry and R. F. O'Connell, Astrophys. J. 282, L97 (1984).
[12] R. J. W. Henry and R. F. O'Connell, Pub. Ast. Soc. Pac. 97, 333 (1985).
[13] H. S. Brandi, R. R. Santos, and L. C. M. Miranda, Lett. Nuovo. Cim. 16, 187 (1976).
[14] J. M. Wadehra, Astrophys. J. 226, 372 (1978).
[15] J. M. Wadehra, Astrophys. J. 248, 248 (1981).
[16] S. M. Kara and M. R. C. McDowell, J. Phys. B 13, 1337 (1980).
[17] G. Wunner, Astrophys. J. 240, 971 (1980).
[18] G. Wunner and H Ruder, Astrophys. J. 242, 828 (1980).
[19] P. Pröschel, W. Rösner, G. Wunner, H. Ruder, and H. Herold, J. Phys. B 15, 1959 (1982).
[20] W. Rösner, G. Wunner, H. Herold, and H. Ruder, J. Phys. B 17, 29 (1984).
[21] H. Forster, W. Strupat, W. Rösner, G. Wunner, H. Ruder, and H. Herold, J. Phys. B 17, 1301 (1984).
[22] G. Wunner, F. Geyer, and H. Ruder, Astrophys. Space Sci. 131, 595 (1987).
[23] G. Thurner, H. Körbel, M. Braun, H. Herold, H. Ruder, and G. Wunner, J. Phys. B 26, 4719 (1993).
[24] J. C. Le Guillou and J. Zinn-Justin, Ann. Phys. (NY) 147, 57 (1983).
[25] J. B. Delos, S. K. Knudson, and D. W. Noid, Phys. Rev. A 28, 7 (1983).
[26] C.-H. Park and A. F. Starace, Phys. Rev. A 29, 442 (1984).
[27] C. Liu and A. F. Starace, Phys. Rev. A 35, 647 (1987).
[28] P. B. Jones, Phys. Rev. Lett. 55, 1338 (1985).
[29] D. Neuhauser, S. E. Koonin, and K. Langanke, Phys. Rev. A 36, 4163 (1987).
[30] M. C. Miller and D. Neuhauser, Mon. Not. R. Astr. Soc. 253, 107 (1991).
[31] M. V. Ivanov, J. Phys. B 21, 447 (1988).
[32] J. Shertzer, Phys. Rev. A 39, 3833 (1989).
[33] G. Fonte, P. Falsaperia, G. Schiffrer, and D. Stanzial, Phys. Rev. A 41, 5807 (1990).
[34] F. M. Fernandez and J. A. Morales, Phys. Rev. A 46, 318 (1992).
[35] J. Xi, L. Wu, X. He, and B. Li, Phys. Rev. A 46, 5806 (1992).
[36] E. H. Lieb, J. P. Solovej, and J. Yngvason, Phys. Rev. Lett. 69, 749 (1992).
[37] Z. Chen and S. P. Goldman, Phys. Rev. A 45, 1722 (1992).
[38] Z. Chen and S. P. Goldman, Phys. Rev. A 48, 1107 (1993).
[39] C. Cuvelliez, D. Baye, and M. Vincke, Phys. Rev. A 46, 4055 (1992).
[40] F. Y. Hajj, J. Phys. B 26, 613 (1993).
[41] M. R. M. Witwit and J. P. Killingbeck, J. Phys. B 26, 1599 (1993).
[42] D.-S. Chuu and Y.-K. Lee, Phys. Rev. A 48, 4175 (1993).
[43] E. P. Lief and J. C. Weisheit, Phys. Rev. A, in press (1994).
[44] J. Trümper et al., Astrophys. J. 219, L105 (1978).
[45] J. C. Kemp, J. B. Swedlund, J. D. Landstreet, and J. R. P. Angel, Astrophys. J. 161, L77 (1970).
[46] D. T. Wickramasinghe and L. Ferrario, Astrophys. J. 327, 222 (1988) (WF).
[47] S. Jordan, White Dwarfs, IAU Colloquium No. 114, edited by G. Wegner (Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1988).
[48] P. F. O'Mahony and K. T. Taylor, Phys. Rev. Lett. 57, 2931 (1986).
[49] M. L. Du and J. B. Delos, Phys. Rev. Lett. 58, 1731 (1987).
[50] D. Delande, A. Bommier, and J. C. Gay, Phys. Rev. Lett. 66, 141 (1991).
[51] P. F. O'Mahony and F. Mota-Furtado, Phys. Rev. Lett. 67, 2283 (1991).
[52] S. Watanabe and H. Komine, Phys. Rev. Lett. 67, 3227 (1991).
[53] W. R. S. Garton and F. S. Tomkins, Astrophys. J. 158, 839 (1969).
[54] A. Holle, G. Wiebusch, J. Main, B. Hager, H. Rottke, and K. H. Welge, Phys. Rev. Lett. 56, 2595 (1986).
[55] C. Iu, G. R. Welch, M. M. Kash, D. Kleppner, D. Delande, and J. C. Gay, Phys. Rev. Lett. 66, 145 (1991).
[56] J. Main, G. Wiebusch, K. Welge, J. Shaw, and J. B. Delos, Phys. Rev. A., in press (1994).
[57] W. Schmitt, H Herold, H. Ruder, and G. Wunner, Astron. Astrophys. 94, 194 (1981).
[58] G. Wunner, H. Ruder, H. Herold, and W. Schmitt, Astron. Astrophys. 117, 156 (1983).
[59] A. Alijah, J. Hinze, and J. T. Broad, J. Phys. B 23, 45 (1990).
[60] Q. Wang and C. H. Greene, Phys. Rev. A 44, 7448 (1991).
[61] W. P. Reinhardt, J. Phys. B 16, L635 (1983).
[62] J. E. Bjorkholm and P. F. Liao, Phys. Rev. Lett. 33, 128 (1974).
[63] A. C. Tam and C. K. Au, Optics Comm. 19, 265 (1976).
[64] D. Zei, R. N. Compton, J. A. D. Stockdale, and M. S. Pindzola, Phys. Rev. A

40, 5044 (1989).
[65] L. Cook, D. Olsgaard, M. Havey, and A. Sieradzan, Phys. Rev. A 47, 340 (1993).
[66] S. G. Alexander and P. Mészáros, Astrophys. J. 372, 554 (1991).
[67] S. G. Alexander and P. Mészáros, Astrophys. J. 372, 565 (1991).
[68] H. A. Bethe and E. E. Salpeter, Quantum Mechanics of One- and Two-Electron Atoms, (Plenum, New York, 1977).
[69] J. M. Anthony and K. J. Sebastian, Phys. Rev. A 49, 192 (1994).
[70] R. W. Hornbeck, Numerical Methods (Quantum, New York, 1975).
[71] W. H. Press, S. A. Teukolsky, W. T. Vetterling, and B. P. Flannery, Numerical Recipes in FORTRAN, 2nd. ed. (Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1992).
[72] G. Wunner, W. Rösner, H. Herold, and H. Ruder, Astron. Astrophys. 149, 102 (1985).
[73] V. B. Pavlov-Verevkin and B. I. Zhilinskii, Phys. Lett. 78A, 244 (1980).
[74] G. L. Surmelian and R. F. O'Connell, Astrophys. J. 190, 741 (1974).
[75] M. Weissbluth, Atoms and Molecules (London, Academic Press, 1978).
[76] K. A. U. Lindgren and J. T. Virtamo, J. Phys. B 12, 3465 (1979).
[77] J. T. Virtamo and K. A. U. Lindgren, Phys. Lett. 71A, 329 (1979).
[78] M. E. Rose, Relativistic Electron Theory (Wiley, New York, 1961), pp. 181-188.
[79] G. K. Woodgate, Elementary Atomic Structure, 2nd ed. (Oxford, Oxford, 1980), pp. 36-42.
[80] H. Hasegawa and R. E. Howard, J. Phys. Chem. Solids 21, 179 (1961).
[81] G. Wunner, H. Ruder, and H. Herold, Astrophys. J. 247, 374 (1981).
[82] M. Goeppert-Mayer, Ann. Phys. (Leipzig) 9, 273 (1931).
[83] G. Breit and E. Teller, Astrophys. J. 91, 215 (1940).
[84] L. Spitzer and J. L. Greenstein, Astrophys. J. 114, 407 (1951).
[85] J. Shapiro and G. Breit, Phys. Rev. 113, 179 (1959).
[86] A. Dalgarno, in Physics of the One- and Two-Electron Atoms, edited by F. Bopp
and H. Kleinpoppen (North-Holland, 1969).
[87] S. Klarsfeld, Phys. Lett. 30A, 382 (1969).
[88] F. Bassani, J. J. Forney, and A. Quattropani, Phys. Rev. Lett. 39, 1070 (1977).
[89] J. H. Tung, X. M. Ye, G. J. Salamo, and F. T. Chan, Phys. Rev. A 30, 1175 (1984).
[90] P. C. Stancil and G. E. Copeland, Phys. Rev. A 48, 516 (1993).
[91] G. A. Victor and A. Dalgarno, Phys. Rev. Lett. 18, 1105 (1967).
[92] G. A. Victor, Proc. Phys. Soc. 91, 825 (1967).
[93] G. W. F. Drake, G. A. Victor, and A. Dalgarno, Phys. Rev. 180, 25 (1969).
[94] A. C. Hearn, REDUCE User's Manual, Version 3.3 (Rand Corporation, Santa Monica, 1987).
[95] J. H. Tung, A. Z. Tang, G. J. Salamo, and F. T. Chan, J. Opt. Soc. Am. B 3, 837 (1986).
[96] S. P. Goldman and G. W. F. Drake, Phys. Rev. A 24, 183 (1981).
[97] W. R. Johnson, Phys. Rev. Lett. 29, 1123 (1972).
[98] J.-C. Gay, editor Comments At. Mol. Phys. 25 (4-6), (1991).
[99] P. C. Stancil and G. E. Copeland, J. Phys. B 27, 2801 (1994).
[100] E. U. Condon and G. H. Shortley G H 1963, The Theory of Atomic Spectra (Cambridge University Press, London, 1963), p. 152.
[101] K. Darwin, Proc. R. Soc. London 118, 264 (1928).
[102] J.-C. Gay and W. B. Schneider, Z. Phys. A 278, 211 (1976).
[103] R. Walkup, A. L. Migdall, and D. E. Pritchard, Phys. Rev. A 25, 3114 (1982).
[104] A. J. Poustie and M. H. Dunn, Phys. Rev. A 47, 1365 (1993).
[105] S. Lepp, A. Dalgarno, and R. McCray, Astrophys. J. 358, 262 (1990).
[106] W. Liu, A. Dalgarno, and S. Lepp, Astrophys. J. 396, 679 (1992).
[107] P. C. Stancil, J. F. Babb, and A. Dalgarno, Astrophys. J. 414, 672 (1993).
[108] G. Herzberg, Molecular Spectra and Molecular Structure I. Spectra of Diatomic

Molecules (Van Nostrand Reinhold, New York, 1950).
[109] B. Zygelman and A. Dalgarno, Astrophys. J. 365, 239 (1990).
[110] K. P. Kirby and E. F. van Dishoeck, Adv. At. Mol. Phys. 25, 437 (1988).
[111] B. R. Johnson, J. Chem. Phys. 67, 4086 (1977).
[112] J. D. Power, "One-electron diatomic molecules", QCPE Program no. 223 (1973).
[113] J. F. Babb, (private communication).
[114] M. M. Madsen and J. M. Peek, At. Data, 2, 171 (1971).
[115] D. E. Ramaker and J. M. Peek, At. Data, 5, 167 (1973).
[116] T. M. Miller, in Handbook of Chemistry and Physics, ed. R. C. Weast (Cleveland, CRC, 1985), p. E-67.
[117] A. Metropoulos, Y. Li, G. Hirsch, and R. J. Buenker, Chem. Phys. Lett. 198, 266 (1992).
[118] J. Ackermann and H. Hogreve, Chem. Phys. 157, 75 (1991).
[119] A. Metropoulos and C. A. Nicolaides, Chem. Phys. Lett. 187, 487 (1991).
[120] C. W. Bauschlicher, Jr., H. Partridge, and D. Ceperley, Chem. Phys. Lett. 160, 183 (1989).
[121] A. Metropoulos, C. A. Nicolaides, and R. J. Buenker, J. Chem. Phys. 114, 1 (1987).
[122] B. K. Gupta and F. A. Matsen, J. Chem. Phys. 47, 4860 (1967).
[123] G. Peach, J. Phys. B 11, 2107 (1978).
[124] R. E. Johnson, S. T. Epstein, and W. J. Meath, J. Chem. Phys. 47, 1271 (1967).
[125] B. M. McLaughlin, C. J. Gillan, P. G. Burke, and J. S. Dahler, in Atomic and Molecular Physics, Third US/Mexico Symposium, ed C. Cisneros, T. J. Morgan, and I. Alvarez (Hong Kong, World Scientific, 1991), p. 161.
[126] W. L. Wiese, M. W. Smith, and B. M. Glennon, NSRDS-NBS 4, vol. 1 (Washington, USGPO, 1966).
[127] N. Yu and W. H. Wing, Phys. Rev. Lett. 59, 2055 (1987).
[128] J. G. Maas, N. P. F. B. van Asselt, P. J. C. M. Nowak, J. Los, S. D. Peyerimhoff, and R. J. Buenker, Chem. Phys. 17, 217 (1976).
[129] D. E. Ramaker and J. M. Peek, Phys. Rev. A 13, 58 (1976).
[130] A. Dalgarno and S. Lepp, in Astrochemistry, ed. S. P. Tarafdar and M. P. Varshni (Reidel, 1985), p. 109.
[131] P. C. Stancil, Astrophys. J. 430, 360 (1994).
[132] J. D. Argyros, J. Phys. B 7, 2025 (1974).
[133] A. W. Irwin, Astrophys. J. Suppl. 45, 621 (1981).
[134] D. Mihalas, Stellar Atmospheres (San Francisco, Freeman, 1978).
[135] R. A. Buckingham, S. Reid, and R. Spence, Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc. 112, 382 (1952).
[136] D. R. Bates, Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc. 112, 40 (1952).
[137] A. A. Mihajlov and M. S. Dimitrijević, Astron. Astrophys. 155, 319 (1986) (MD1).
[138] A. A. Mihajlov and M. S. Dimitrijević, Astron. Astrophys. 256, 305 (1992) (MD2).
[139] A. J. Sauval and J. B. Tatum, Astrophys. J. Suppl. 56, 193 (1984).
[140] P. C. Stancil, J. Quant. Spectrosc. Radiat. Transfer 51, 655 (1994).
[141] G. Hunter, A. W. Yau, and H. Pritchard, At. Data and Nuc. Data Tables 14, 11 (1974).
[142] K. P. Huber and G. Herzberg, Molecular Spectra and Molecular Structure IV. Constants of Diatomic Molecules (Van Nostrand Reinhold, New York, 1979).
[143] J. B. Tatum, Publ. Dom. Astrophys. Obs. Victoria B. C. 13, 1 (1966).
[144] D. G. Hummer and D. Mihalas, Astrophys. J. 331, 794 (1988).
[145] E. M. Sion, J. L. Greenstein, J. D. Landstreet, J. Liebert, H. L. Shipman, and G. Wegner, Astrophys. J. 269, 253 (1983).
[146] F. Wesemael, J. L. Greenstein, J. Liebert, R. Lamontagne, G. Fontaine, P.

Bergeron, and J. W. Glaspey, Publ. Astron. Soc. Pac. 105, 761 (1993).
[147] G. D. Schmidt, H. S. Stockman, and P. S. Smith, Astrophys. J. 398, L57 (1992).
[148] G. D. Schmidt and P. S. Smith, Astrophys. J. , in press (1993).
[149] G. D. Schmitt, White Dwarfs, IAU Colloquium No. 114, edited by G. Wegner (Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1988), p. 305.
[150] J. Liebert, P. Bergeron, G. D. Schmidt, and R. A. Saffer, Astrophys. J. 418, 426 (1993).
[151] J. L. Greenstein, Astrophys. J. 281, L47 (1984).
[152] J. L. Greenstein, R. J. W. Henry, and R. F. O'Connell, Astrophys. J. 289, L25 (1985).
[153] G. D. Schmidt, S. C. West, J. Liebert, R. F. Green, and H. S. Stockman, Astrophys. J. 309, 218 (1986).
[154] R. Minkowski, Ann. Rept. Dir. Mt. Wilson. Obs., p. 28 (1938).
[155] G. L. Greenstein and J. B. Oke, Astrophys. J. 225, 285 (1982).
[156] D. Koester, V. Weidemann, E.-M. Zeidler-K.T., and G. Vauclair, Astron. Astrophys. 142, L5 (1985).
[157] E. P. Nelan and G. Wegner, Astrophys. J. 289, L31 (1985).
[158] J. C. Stewart, J. M. Peek, and J. Cooper, Astrophys. J. 179, 983 (1973).
[159] K. Sando, R. O. Doyle, and A. Dalgarno, Astrophys. J. 157, L143 (1969).
[160] K. Sando and J. C. Wormhoudt, Phys. Rev. A 7, 1889 (1973).
[161] N. Allard and J. Kielkopf, Astron. Astrophys. 242, 133 (1991).
[162] N. Allard and D. Koester, Astron. Astrophys. 258, 464 (1992).
[163] J. M. Peek and J. Katriel, Phys. Rev. A 21, 413 (1980).
[164] F. K. Lamb and P. G. Sutherland, in Physics of Dense Matter, IAU Symposium 53, ed. C. J. Hansen (Dordrecht, Reidel, 1974), p. 265.
[165] P. Bergeron, F. Wesemael, and G. Fontaine, Astrophys. J. 367, 253 (1991) (BWF).
[166] V. P. Gaur, B. M. Tripathi, G. C. Joshi, and M. C. Pande, Astrophys. Space Sci. 147, 107 (1988) (GTJP).
[167] G. P. McCook and E. M. Sion, Astrophys. J. Suppl. 65, 603 (1987).
[168] A. G. Posen, A. Dalgarno, and J. M. Peek, Atomic Data Nucl. Data 28, 265 (1983).
[169] D. T. Wickramasinghe, D. A. Allen, and M. S. Bessell, Mon. Not. R. Astr. Soc. 198, 473 (1982) (WAB).
[170] J. L. Linsky, Sol. Phys. 11, 198 (1970).
[171] K. C. Kulander and C. Bottcher, J. Chem. Phys. 29, 141 (1978).
[172] K. C. Kulander and E. J. Heller, J. Chem. Phys. 69, 2439 (1978).
[173] C. Asaro and A. Dalgarno, J. Chem. Phys. 78, 200 (1983).
[174] A. C. Allison and A. Dalgarno, Atomic Data 1, 91 (1969).
[175] A. L. Ford, K. Kirby Docken, and A. Dalgarno, Astrophys. J. 195, 819 (1975).
[176] S. Geltman, Astrophys. J. 136, 935 (1962).
[177] J. L. Greenstein, Astrophys. J. 276, 602 (1984).
[178] S. Vennes, Astrophys. J. 390, 590 (1992).
[179] S. Vennes and G. Fontaine, Astrophys. J. 401, 288 (1992).
[180] D. Koester, Astron. Astrophys. 29, 401 (1980).
[181] W. B. Somerville, Astrophys. J. 141, 811 (1965).
[182] G. Wegner, Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc. 163, 381 (1973).
[183] D. T. Wickramasinghe and M. S. Bessell, Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc. 186, 399 (1979).
[184] P. Bergeron, F. Wesemael, G. Fontaine, and J. Liebert, Astrophys. J. 351, L21 (1990).
[185] O. J. Eggen and J. L. Greenstein, Astrophys. J. 141, 83 (1965).
[186] R. Wehrse and J. Liebert, Astron. Astrophys. 83, 184 (1980).
[187] M. H. Cohen, A. Putney, and R. W. Goodrich, Astrophys. J. 405, L67 (1993).
[188] S. Vennes, J. Dupuis, T. Rumph, J. Drake, S. Bowyer, P. Chayer, and G. Fontaine, Astrophys. J. 410, L119 (1993).
[189] G. Wegner and S. R. Swanson, Astrophys. J. Supp. 75, 507 (1991).
[190] S. Bowyer and R. F. Malina, in Extreme Ultraviolet Astronomy, ed. R. F. Malina and S. Bowyer (New York, Pergamon, 1991), p. 397.
[191] M. L. Du, Phys. Rev. A 40, 1330 (1989).

## APPENDIX A

## Infinite Proton Mass Energies for Hydrogen

TABLE A-1. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen $s$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B$ (au) | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $1 s$ | $2 s$ | $3 s^{\prime}$ | $4 s^{\prime}$ |
| $\overline{0.20000000-4-0.500009999900000-0.12500999859999-0.05556554772415-0.0312599738705 ~}$ |  |  |  |  |
| $0.20000000-3$ | -0.500099990000000 | -0.12509986000024 | -0.0556547724276 | $-0.03134738727$ |
| 0.10000000-2 | -0.50049975000027 | -0.12549650015930 | -0.0560359850234 | -0.0316848127934 |
| 0.20000000-2 | -0.500999000004417 | -0.125986002548 | -0.05647736875 | -0.031990851407 |
| 0.42543812-2 | -0.502122665753065 | -0.1270638935094 | -0.0573309413 | -0.032235571026 |
| 0.60000000-2 | -0.50299100035769 | -0.1278742054550 | -0.057860655082 |  |
| 0.10000000-1 | -0.50497500275921 | -0.129651571358 | -0.0586693295753 |  |
| 0.20000000-1 | -0.5099000440894 | -0.133624177535 | -0.05863423389 |  |
| 0.42543812-1 | -0.520820309276 | -0.140363458803 | -0.052367 |  |
| 0.50000000-1 | -0.524376706706 | -0.142016720515 |  |  |
| 0.60000000-1 | -0.529103522563 | -0.143863462506 |  |  |
| 0.70000000-1 | -0.533781490585 | -0.1453419092 |  |  |
| 0.80000000-1 | -0.5384110043895 | -0.146507411 |  |  |
| 0.90000000-1 | -0.54299250579 | -0.147408855 |  |  |
| 0.10000000 | -0.547526480401 | -0.14808916 | -0.043565 |  |
| 0.12000000 | -0.5564539834772 | -0.14893174716 |  |  |
| 0.13610402 | -0.56350890784 | -0.1492424440 |  |  |
| 0.15000000 | -0.5695029457788 | -0.14933121 |  |  |
| 0.20000000 | -0.59038156503 | -0.14898667 |  |  |
| 0.25000000 | -0.610247435260 |  |  |  |
| 0.30000000 | -0.629186552901 |  |  |  |
| 0.35000000 | -0.647280764956 |  |  |  |
| 0.40000000 | -0.6646053799 |  |  |  |
| 0.45000000 | -0.6812283864 |  |  |  |
| 0.50000000 | -0.6972105385 |  |  |  |
| 0.60000000 | -0.727462288 |  |  |  |
| 0.80000000 | $-0.782283394$ |  |  |  |
| 1.00000000 | $-0.831168896$ |  |  |  |

TABLE A-2. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen $p_{0}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $2 p_{0}$ | $3 p_{0}$ | $4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.125009999400000 | -0.055565551955555 | -0.03125998454037 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.1250999400001 | -0.055655195561 | -0.031348454156 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.1254985000420 | -0.056046559083206 | -0.031711425902 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.1259940006717 | -0.05651961183 | -0.03209658635 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.127100054697536 | -0.0575209852313 | -0.0327003874 |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.1279460542354 | -0.058235979481 | -0.0329425014298 |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.1298504158325 | -0.059687869978 | -0.0329178768 |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.13440646598 | -0.062378561912 | -0.0309425516 |
| $0.4254381205-1$ | -0.14367503059 | -0.0656741839 | -0.026193 |
| $0.5000000000-1$ | -0.146464837782 | -0.0663804983 | -0.025398 |
| $0.6000000000-1$ | -0.150016268441 | -0.067203260 | -0.024712 |
| $0.7000000000-1$ | -0.153368549 | -0.067940690 | -0.02431 |
| $0.8000000000-1$ | -0.156540574 | -0.0686254 | -0.02410 |
| $0.9000000000-1$ | -0.159549365 |  | -0.02399 |
| 0.1000000000 | -0.1624100789 |  |  |
| 0.1200000000 | -0.16773940 |  | -0.023724 |
| 0.1361040199 | -0.17169962 |  | -0.0229492 |
| 0.1500000000 | -0.17491128 |  |  |
| 0.2000000000 | -0.18518404 |  |  |


| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ | $6 p_{0}^{\prime}$ | $7 p_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.02000995619811 | -0.0138987883546 | -0.010213900 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.02009562111 | -0.013978844445 |  |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.020391295 | -0.01414279 |  |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.0205741476 | -0.01395725 |  |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.0203521314 | -0.012507 |  |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.019748593 | -0.011307 |  |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.017724047 |  |  |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.0161 |  |  |

TABLE A-3. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen
$p_{-1}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B$ (au) | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ | $3 p_{-1}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $2 p_{-1}$ |  |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.1250199987999998 | -0.055575548355556 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.1251998800002 | -0.05575483556696 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.125997000115 | -0.0565375627456 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.12698800185 | -0.0574836701743 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.1292001198328 | -0.059486448706 |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.1308921495869 | -0.060916499227 |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.134701144177 | -0.063820114240 |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.143817610348 | -0.069175122 |
| $0.4254381205-1$ | -0.1624245019 | -0.0752014 |
| $0.5000000000-1$ | -0.168058188 |  |
| $0.6000000000-1$ | -0.1752644186 |  |
| $0.7000000000-1$ | -0.182110099 |  |
| $0.8000000000-1$ | -0.188633895 |  |
| $0.9000000000-1$ | -0.194869409 |  |
| 0.1000000000 | -0.2008456724 |  |
| 0.1200000000 | -0.212119 |  |
| 0.1361040199 | -0.220622253 |  |
| 0.1500000000 | -0.227607738 |  |
| 0.2000000000 | -0.2505391 |  |

TABLE A-4. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen $p_{1}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ |  | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $2 p_{1}$ | $3 p_{1}$ | $4 p_{1}^{\prime}$ | $6 p_{1}^{\prime}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.12499999880000 | -0.05555554835556 | -0.03124997500246 | -0.01388875075 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.1249998800002 | -0.055554835567 | -0.0312475004520 | -0.0138750868 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.1249970001150 | -0.05553756274558 | -0.0311876353495 | -0.013550761 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.124988001854965 | -0.05548367017435 | -0.03100205581971 | -0.01260732 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.12494573862783 | -0.055232067501 | -0.008997 |  |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.1248921495869 | -0.054916499227 | -0.006578 |  |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.124701144177 | -0.053820114240 | -0.00255 |  |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.12381761035 | -0.0491751219 | +0.003 |  |
| $0.4254381205-1$ | -0.1198806899 | -0.0326576393 |  |  |
| $0.5000000000-1$ | -0.118058188454 | -0.0262577241 |  |  |
| $0.6000000000-1$ | -0.115264418760 | -0.017373301 |  |  |
| $0.7000000000-1$ | -0.112110099393 | -0.008333532 |  |  |
| $0.8000000000-1$ | -0.108633896259 | +0.00074172 |  |  |
| $0.9000000000-1$ | -0.104869409125 | +0.0098005 |  |  |
| 0.1000000000 | -0.10084567237 | +0.01882881 |  |  |
| 0.1200000000 | -0.09211734640 | +0.036822 |  |  |
| 0.1361040199 | -0.0845196 | +0.05129765 |  |  |
| 0.1500000000 | -0.0776078 | +0.063810 |  |  |
| 0.2000000000 | -0.050539102 | +0.109158 |  |  |

TABLE A-5. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen $d_{0}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ | $4 d_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $3 d_{0}^{\prime}$ |  |
| 0.0000000000 | -0.0555555555556 | -0.03125000000000 |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.055565553486961 | -0.03125999252953 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.0556553486978 | -0.03134925301 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.05605038508701 | -0.0317313574831 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.0565348858464 | -0.032175827349 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.0575894725487 | -0.03304946802 |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.058370667691 |  |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.060047921913 |  |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.06361693547 |  |
| $0.4254381205-1$ | -0.06919113 |  |
| $0.6000000000-1$ | -0.07191328 |  |
| $0.7000000000-1$ | -0.0730289 |  |
| $0.8000000000-1$ | -0.07388250 |  |
| $0.9000000000-1$ | -0.074509427 |  |
| 0.1000000000 | -0.074938 |  |
| 0.1200000000 | -0.0752912 |  |
| 0.1361040199 | -0.0751731 |  |
| 0.1500000000 | -0.074842 |  |
| 0.2000000000 | -0.07261 |  |

TABLE A-6. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen
$d_{-1}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $3 d_{-1}$ | $4 d_{-1}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.055575551955556 | -0.03126998560001 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.055755195559 | -0.03144856010914 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.0565465580136 | -0.03221406788860 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.057519594775 | -0.033107070606 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ |  | -0.034873378658 |
| $0.6000000000-2$ | -0.061234642207 | -0.03602996327 |
| $0.1000000000-1$ | -0.064678149523 | -0.03813218160 |
| $0.2000000000-1$ | -0.072253547538 |  |
| $0.4254381205-1$ | -0.086 |  |
| $0.5000000000-1$ | -0.089120138 |  |
| $0.6000000000-1$ | -0.0935275038 |  |
| $0.7000000000-1$ | -0.097536313 |  |
| $0.8000000000-1$ | -0.1012194 |  |
| $0.9000000000-1$ | -0.1046309 |  |
| 0.1000000000 | -0.10781210 |  |
| 0.1200000000 | -0.113606 |  |
| 0.1361040199 | -0.1178219 |  |
| 0.1500000000 | -0.12119 |  |
| 0.2000000000 | -0.131785 |  |

TABLE A-7. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen $d_{1}$-states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | $3 d_{1}$ | $6 d_{1}^{\prime}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | -0.05555555195556 | -0.0138887907455 |
| $0.2000000000-3$ | -0.055555195560 | -0.013879083 |
| $0.1000000000-2$ | -0.05554655801363 | -0.013648578 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.0555195947749 | -0.012978557 |
| $0.4254381205-2$ | -0.05539345044 | -0.0104503 |
| $0.6000000000-2$ |  | -0.008077 |
| $0.1000000000-1$ |  | -0.00350 |
| $0.2000000000-1$ |  | +0.0027 |
| $0.4254381205-1$ |  | +0.022 |

TABLE A-8. Nonrelativistic infinite proton mass energy values for hydrogen states in a magnetic field for $m_{s}=-\frac{1}{2}$.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $E_{\mathrm{NR}}^{\infty}(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  | $5 f_{0}^{\prime}$ | $6 f_{0}^{\prime}$ | $6 h_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| 0.0000000000 | -0.020000000000 | -0.01388888889 | -0.01388888889 |
| $0.2000000000-2$ | -0.020866092003 | -0.01445258378 | -0.01468790601 |
| $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5 4 3 8 1 2 0 5 - 2}$ | -0.02156111830 | -0.01427837 | -0.015195043 |

## APPENDIX B

## Relativistic Corrections for Hydrogen

TABLE B-1. Relativistic infinite proton mass corrections for hydrogen in a magnetic field.

| State | $B(\mathrm{au})$ |  |  | $\Delta E_{\mathrm{R}}\left(10^{-6} \mathrm{au}\right)$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $n \ell_{m}\left(j m_{j}\right)$ |  | $\Delta E_{\mathrm{KE}}$ | $\Delta E_{\text {So }}$ | $\Delta E_{\mathrm{D}}$ | Total |
| 1s ( $\left.\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -33.282101233 | 0.0 | 26.625680987 | -6.6564202 |
|  | $2 \times 10^{-5}$ | -33.2821054687 | 0.0 | 26.62568492 | -6.6564205475 |
|  | $2 \times 10^{-4}$ | -33.282100263 | 0.0 | 26.625678759 | -6.65642150 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -33.285657168 | 6.5738485545-5 | 26.6281211 | -6.657529 |
|  | 0.1 | -33.62954312 | -3.8258451339-2 | 26.86381234 | -6.803989 |
|  | 1 | -52.71340467 | -1.077778612 | 38.52199108 | -15.2691922 |
| $2 s\left(\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -5.4083415 | 0.0 | 3.3282101 | -2.0801313 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -5.43916 | -4.23455 | 3.34620 | -2.09338 |
|  | $5 \times 10^{-2}$ | -6.0458 | -7.3077-3 | 3.6928 | -2.3602 |
|  | 0.1 | -7.1752 | -2.9616-2 | 4.3013 | -2.9035 |
|  | 0.2 | -8.479 | -0.02291 | 4.803 | -3.699 |
| $2 p_{0}\left(\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.97072795 | -1.1094034 | 0.0 | -2.0801313 |
|  | $2 \times 10^{-5}$ | -0.97072818 | -1.1094036 | 0.0 | -2.0801318 |
|  | $10^{-2}$ | -0.974033 | -1.11163 | 0.0 | -2.08566 |
|  | 0.1 | -1.23881 | -1.24469 | 0.0 | -2.48349 |
| $2 p_{-1}\left(\frac{3}{2},-\frac{3}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.9707280 | 0.5547017 | 0.0 | -0.4160263 |
|  | 0.1 | -1.5411 | 0.74595 | 0.0 | -0.79511 |
| $3 p_{0}\left(\frac{1}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.410890 | -0.328712 | 0.0 | $-0.739602$ |
| $3 d_{0}^{\prime}\left(\frac{3}{2},-\frac{1}{2}\right)$ | 0 | -0.147920 | -0.0986136 | 0.0 | -0.246534 |
|  | $2 \times 10^{-5}$ | -0.402933 | -1.34168 | 0.159383 | -1.58523 |

## APPENDIX C

## Transition Wavelengths and Probabilities for H

TABLE C-1. Transition wavelengths, dipole moments, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities for the Ly $\alpha$ transitions of hydrogen in a magnetic field. The wavelengths and transition probabilities include the finite nuclear mass correction.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ |  | $\lambda(\AA)$ <br> $D_{\mathrm{ab}}^{2}(\mathrm{au})$ <br> $f_{\mathrm{ba}}$ <br> $A_{\mathrm{sb}}\left(\mathrm{s}^{-1}\right)$ |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{0}$ | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{1}$ |
|  | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1}$ | 1215.634474 | 1215.684474 |
|  | 1215.684474 | 0.5549290 | 0.5549290 |
|  | 0.5549289 | 0.4161967 | 0.4161967 |
|  | 0.4161967 | 625808580.4 | 625808580.4 |
|  | 625808500.0 |  |  |
|  |  | 1215.684472 | 1215.652088 |
|  | 1215.716854 | 0.554929 | 0.554928966 |
|  | 0.5549290 | 0.4161967 | 0.416207824 |
|  | 0.4161856 | 625809000.0 | 625858610.0 |
|  | 625758600.0 |  |  |
|  |  |  | 1215.684312 |


| 0.6000000000-2 | 1225.152056 | 1215.5387838 | 1205.731302 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5556055 | 0.555266 | 0.555605499 |
|  | 0.4134803 | 0.4164992 | 0.420147602 |
|  | 612157700.0 | 626414000.0 | 642216803.0 |
| 0.1000000000-1 | 1231.183240 | 1215.2807189 | 1198.841835 |
|  | 0.556792554 | 0.555859 | 0.5567926 |
|  | 0.412331455 | 0.417033 | 0.4234673 |
|  | 604494110.0 | 627482200.0 | 654748500.0 |
| 0.2000000000-1 | 1245.260806 | 1214.086483160 | 1180.821780 |
|  | 0.562110 | 0.55855 | 0.5621100 |
|  | 0.411557 | 0.419462 | 0.434042 |
|  | 589803000.0 | 632380000.0 | 691727000.0 |
| 0.4254381205-1 | 1271.923894 | 1208.769414477 | 1137.098996 |
|  | 0.583000 | 0.56958 | 0.5829996 |
|  | 0.417889 | 0.42963 | 0.4674953 |
|  | 574052000.0 | 653420000.0 | 803415400.0 |
| 0.5000000000-1 | 1279.32397 | 1206.317438431 | 1122.056289 |
|  | 0.59145 | 0.574233 | 0.5914472 |
|  | 0.42149 | 0.434019 | 0.4806319 |
|  | 572320000.0 | 662780000.0 | 848279000.0 |
| 0.6000000000-1 | 1288.267897 | 1202.57717116 | 1101.678630 |
|  | 0.60322 | 0.58090 | 0.60322 |
|  | 0.42689 | 0.44042 | 0.49928 |
|  | 571650000.0 | 676750000.0 | 914070000.0 |
| 0.7000000000-1 | 1296.18800 | 1198.38635298 | 1081.228012 |
|  | 0.615096 | 0.58783 | 0.615096 |
|  | 0.432623 | 0.44724 | 0.518737 |
|  | 572276000.0 | 692040000.0 | 985956000.0 |
| 0.8000000000-1 | 1303.18668 | 1193.81246049 | 1060.847390 |
|  | 0.626723 | 0.594833 | 0.6267234 |
|  | 0.438427 | 0.4542982 | 0.538703 |
|  | 573750100.0 | 708359000.0 | 1063614000.0 |
| 0.1000000000 | 1314.783002 | 1183.750355270 | 1020.722830 |
|  | 0.64839482 | 0.608503 | 0.64839482 |
|  | 0.449572079 | 0.4686893 | 0.57925104 |
|  | 578021550.0 | 743274800.0 | 1235329430.0 |


| 0.1200000000 | 1323.70 | 1172.7928305 | 981.930 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | 0.66721 | 0.621172 | 0.667200 |
|  | 0.45949 | 0.482917 | 0.619611 |
|  | 582860000.0 | 780216000.0 | 1427847000.0 |
|  |  |  |  |
| 0.1361040199 | 1329.25241 | 1163.5295257 | 951.905 |
|  | 0.68002 | 0.6303997 | 0.68003 |
|  | 0.46634 | 0.4939929 | 0.6515 |
|  | 586600000.0 | 810868620.0 | 1597400000.0 |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | 1333.07723 | 1155.325149 | 926.940 |
| 0.1500000000 | 0.689419 | 0.6376016 | 0.68942 |
|  | 0.471418 | 0.50318457 | 0.678243 |
|  | 589636000.0 | 837728800.0 | 1753860000.0 |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | 1341.01996 | 1125.085048 | 844.64221 |
|  | 0.7116468 | 0.657743 | 0.7116468 |
|  | 0.4836956 | 0.533031 | 0.7683543 |
|  | 597895800.0 | 935765000.0 | 2392836000.0 |
|  |  |  |  |

TABLE C-2. Transition wavelengths, dipole moments, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities for a $\mathrm{H} \alpha$ transition of hydrogen in a magnetic field. The wavelengths and transition probabilities include the finite nuclear mass correction.

| $B$ (au) | $\begin{gathered} \lambda(\AA) \\ D_{\mathrm{ab}}^{2}(\mathrm{au}) \\ f_{\mathrm{ba}} \\ A_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right) \\ \hline 2 p_{0} \rightarrow 3 d_{-1} \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: |
| 0.0000000000 | 6564.696159 |
|  | 4.5086850 |
|  | 0.6262062 |
|  | 32290350.0 |
| 0.2000000000-4 | 6565.640297 |
|  | 4.5087 |
|  | 0.626116 |
|  | 32276400.0 |
| 0.2000000000-3 | 6574.1241807 |
|  | 4.50871 |
|  | 0.62531 |
|  | 32151800.0 |
| 0.1000000000-2 | 6611.5335054 |
|  | 4.50926 |
|  | 0.621844 |
|  | 31613000.0 |
| 0.2000000000-2 | 6657.5885706 |
|  | 4.510955 |
|  | 0.6177699 |
|  | 30973080.0 |
| 0.6000000000-2 | 6833.303665 |
|  | 4.52811 |
|  | 0.604153 |
|  | 28753550.0 |
| 0.1000000000-1 | 6994.440885 |
|  | 4.55779 |
|  | 0.594083 |
|  | 26987400.0 |


| 0.2000000000-1 | 7333.553533 |
| :---: | :---: |
|  | 4.6442 |
|  | 0.57730 |
|  | 23858000.0 |
| 0.6000000000-1 | 8065.63882 |
|  | 4.5431542 |
|  | 0.513274333 |
|  | 17543163.0 |
| 0.7000000000-1 | 8159.63093 |
|  | 4.43140 |
|  | 0.494830 |
|  | 16527090.0 |
| 0.8000000000-1 | 8234.14717 |
|  | 4.30709 |
|  | 0.476547 |
|  | 15631290.0 |
| 0.9000000000-1 | 8293.65560 |
|  | 4.176880 |
|  | 0.4587758 |
|  | 14834770.0 |
| 0.1000000000 | 8341.46536 |
|  | 4.0452 |
|  | 0.44172 |
|  | 14121600.0 |
| 0.1200000000 | 8411.32453 |
|  | 3.78819 |
|  | 0.41013 |
|  | 12897500.0 |
| 0.1361040199 | 8449.78923 |
|  | 3.59332 |
|  | 0.387200 |
|  | 12067720.0 |
| 0.1500000000 | 8473.62334 |
|  | 3.436 |
|  | 0.3591 |
|  | 11440000.0 |


| 0.2000000000 | 8519.80027 |
| :--- | :--- |
|  | 2.9514 |
|  | 0.31520 |
|  | 9669500.0 |

TABLE C-3. Transition wavelengths, dipole moments, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities for the Paschen transitions of hydrogen in a magnetic field. The wavelengths and transition probabilities include the finite nuclear mass correction.

| $B$ (au) | $\begin{gathered} \lambda(\AA) \\ D_{\mathrm{ab}}^{2}(\mathrm{au}) \\ f_{\mathrm{ba}} \\ A_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right) \end{gathered}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 4 p_{0}^{\prime}$ | $3 d_{0}^{\prime} \rightarrow 5 p_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| 0.0000000000 | 18756.274739 | 12821.672185 |
|  | 0.15308287018367 |  |
|  | 0.74415284117063-2 |  |
|  | 47006.0302291 |  |
| 0.2000000000-4 | 18756.264406 | 12821.657136 |
|  | 1.55754 |  |
|  | 0.757136-1 |  |
|  | 478262.0 |  |
| 0.2000000000-3 | 18755.241518 | 12820.167884 |
|  | 1.5578 |  |
|  | 0.75730-1 |  |
|  | 478400.0 |  |
| 0.1000000000-2 | 18730.532979 | 12784.444920 |
|  | 1.56400 |  |
|  | 0.76132-1 |  |
|  | 482230.0 |  |
| 0.2000000000-2 | 18654.394417 | 12677.205728 |
|  | 1.5832 |  |
|  | 0.77381-1 |  |
|  | 494150.0 |  |
| 0.4254381205-2 | 18316.530095 | 12242.6 |
| 0.6000000000-2 | 17928.216806 | 11803.655136 |
| 0.1000000000-1 | 16803.572379 | 10771.255041 |
|  | 2.09315 |  |
|  | 0.113574 |  |
|  | 893845.0 |  |


| 0.2000000000-1 | 13952.265462 | 9601.9 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 3.30178 |  |
|  | 0.21577 |  |
|  | 2463100.0 |  |
| 0.4254381205-1 | 10602.342 | 8697. |
| 0.6000000000-1 | 9658.41375 |  |
|  | 2.9 |  |
|  | 0.27 |  |
|  | 6500000.0 |  |
| 0.7000000000-1 | 9358.46 |  |
|  | 2.12 |  |
|  | 0.207 |  |
|  | 5250000.0 |  |
| 0.8000000000-1 | 9197.162 |  |
|  | 2. |  |
|  | 0.2 |  |
|  | 6000000.0 |  |
| 0.9000000000-1 | 9024.17 |  |
|  | 1.37 |  |
|  | 0.138 |  |
|  | 3780000.0 |  |
| 0.1361040199 | 8900.039 |  |
| 0.1500000000 | 8785.113 |  |

TABLE C-4. Transition wavelengths, dipole moments, oscillator strengths, and transition probabilities for some $n=6$ transitions of hydrogen in a magnetic field. The wavelengths and transition probabilities include the finite nuclear mass correction.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ |  | $\begin{gathered} \lambda(\AA) \\ D_{\mathrm{ab}}^{2}(\mathrm{au}) \\ f_{\mathrm{ba}} \\ A_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right) \end{gathered}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $1 s \rightarrow 6 p_{0}^{\prime}$ | $2 s \rightarrow 6 p_{0}^{\prime}$ | $3 s^{\prime} \rightarrow 6 p_{0}^{\prime}$ |
| $0.2000000000-4$ | 937.813543215 | 4102.93143858 | 10941.1359220 |
|  | 0.0035379 |  |  |
|  | 0.00343962 |  |  |
|  | 8690900.0 |  |  |
| 0.2000000000-3 | 937.79437876 | 4102.5693964 | 10938.728897 |
|  | 0.0035404 |  |  |
|  | 0.0034421 |  |  |
|  | 8697500.0 |  |  |
| 0.1000000000-2 | 937.3397 | 4093.996 | 10882.00 |
|  | 0.003593 | 1. |  |
|  | 0.0034946 | 0.2 |  |
|  | 8839000.0 | 30000000. |  |
| 0.2000000000-2 | 936.0218 | 4069.327 | 10721.55 |
|  | 0.003675 | 0.5 |  |
|  | 0.003580 | 0.12 |  |
|  | 9080000.0 | 160000000. |  |
| 0.4254381205-2 | 931.10 | 3979.5 | 10170.58 |
|  | 0.00311 |  |  |
|  | 0.00305 |  |  |
|  | 7820000.0 |  |  |
| 0.6000000000-2 | 927.18 | 3910.9 | 9792.6 |
|  | 0.00120 |  | 0.0002 |
|  | 0.00118 |  | 0.0002 |
|  | 3040000.0 |  | 500. |

## APPENDIX D

## Transition Wavelengths and Probabilities for $\mathrm{He}^{+}$

TABLE D-1. Transition wavelengths, dipole moments, and transition probabilities for the Ly $\alpha$ transitions of $\mathrm{He}^{+}$in a magnetic field. The wavelengths and transition probabilities include the finite nuclear mass correction.

| $B(\mathrm{au})$ | $\begin{gathered} \lambda(\AA) \\ D_{\mathrm{sb}}^{2}(\mathrm{au}) \\ A_{\mathrm{ab}}\left(\mathrm{~s}^{-1}\right) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{-1}$ | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{0}$ | $1 s \rightarrow 2 p_{1}$ |
| 0.0000000000 | 303.7973308845633 | 303.797330848424 | 303.7973308345836 |
|  | 0.1387322247028351 | 0.1387322396039963 | 0.1387322396039963 |
|  | 10025180833.58407 | 10025182121.23682 | 10025182121.27599 |
| 0.7997806957-4 | 303.8054291958289 | 303.7973304422435 | 303.7892311320411 |
|  | 0.1387322545051575 | 0.1387322545051575 | 0.1387322396039963 |
|  | 10024380803.06877 | 10025188843.36728 | 10025984182.21896 |
| 0.7997806957-3 | 303.8782538034326 | 303.7972903410835 | 303.7162729559642 |
|  | 0.1387324929237366 | 0.1387322545051575 | 0.1387324184179306 |
|  | 10017188541.33935 | 10025193649.23721 | 10033224108.77320 |
| 0.3998903478-2 | 304.2005897330146 | 303.7963182221906 | 303.3906960469545 |
|  | 0.1387369930744171 | 0.1387345045804977 | 0.1387368738651276 |
|  | 9985700027.521420 | 10025445156.43004 | 10065882488.34517 |
| 0.7997806957-2 | 304.6004424622585 | 303.7932808098381 | 302.9807178267811 |
|  | 0.1387511193752289 | 0.1387416273355484 | 0.1387511193752289 |
|  | 9947446644.887281 | 10026261193.14362 | 10107837205.48545 |
| 0.1701285980-1 | 305.4892286656628 | 303.7790141452939 | 302.0443908883298 |
|  | 0.1388174742460251 | 0.1387750059366226 | 0.1388174742460251 |
|  | 9865592373.378040 | 10030010732.86049 | 10207010488.44977 |
| 0.2399342087-1 | 306.16527576113346 | 303.7609231695331 | 301.3081014291502 |
|  | 0.1389013677835464 | 0.1388165056705475 | 0.1389013677835464 |
|  | 9806307467.726307 | 10034880681.05296 | 10288234486.52612 |
| 0.3998903478-1 | 307.6738330465835 | 303.6964332221069 | 299.5851730335059 |
|  | 0.1391981393098831 | 0.1389647573232651 | 0.1391981393098831 |
|  | 9683413570.321974 | 10051992781.90561 | 10489123974.34347 |


| 0.7997806957-1 | 311.1953358811131 | 303.3979958906955 | 295.0789729467983 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.1405275017023087 | 0.1396375000476837 | 0.1405274718999863 |
|  | 9447756801.452646 | 10130453414.33026 | 11081873182.40885 |
| 0.1701285980 | 317.8668471817093 | 302.0692701328429 | 284.1466659912062 |
|  | 0.1457500010728836 | 0.1423950046300888 | 0.1457498818635941 |
|  | 9194728667.137867 | 10467505091.86198 | 12872035598.56674 |
| 0.1999451739 | 319.7190207430488 | 301.4565257949007 | 280.3857457603841 |
|  | 0.1478624939918518 | 0.1435582488775253 | 0.147861793637275 |
|  | 9166744369.059544 | 10617448233.57761 | 13591109877.59527 |
| 0.2399342087 | 321.9580592911887 | 300.5218398315390 | 275.2911992776122 |
|  | 0.1508049964904785 | 0.1452250033617020 | 0.1508062332868576 |
|  | 9155685527.590792 | 10841241576.50147 | 14645662906.49513 |
| 0.2799232435 | 323.9413098241819 | 299.4745620184750 | 270.1786127111363 |
|  | 0.1537739932537079 | 0.1469575017690659 | 0.1537739634513855 |
|  | 9165381133.136999 | 11086180747.10318 | 15797801487.01889 |
| 0.3199122783 | 325.6943493347305 | 298.3315546346240 | 265.0836999280058 |
|  | 0.1566807478666306 | 0.1487082540988922 | 0.1566808521747589 |
|  | 9188656331.010260 | 11347604051.55376 | 17042511968.85802 |
| 0.3998903478 | 328.6005229746676 | 295.8170529079896 | 255.0534814932115 |
|  | 0.1620987057685852 | 0.1521257460117340 | 0.1620987057685852 |
|  | 9256387564.773739 | 11906940028.85233 | 19794863525.34949 |
| 0.4798684174 | 330.8372270721421 | 293.0787874703515 | 245.3565491716176 |
|  | 0.1668024957180023 | 0.1552930027246475 | 0.1667999327182770 |
|  | 9333184494.985815 | 12498722035.98326 | 22880718550.57314 |
| 0.5442668386 | 332.2315227396202 | 290.7639045105070 | 237.8517556794639 |
|  | 0.1700049936771393 | 0.1575999259948730 | 0.1700078099966049 |
|  | 9392515626.370775 | 12989763718.10030 | 25598618979.56261 |
| 0.5998355217 | 333.1931708476985 | 288.7136457498349 | 231.6118625600677 |
|  | 0.1723547428846359 | 0.1594004034996033 | 0.1723544895648956 |
|  | 9440644776.548084 | 13420052155.73355 | 28106511837.62339 |
| 0.7997806957 | 335.1988675129897 | 281.1566997116480 | 211.0426513729365 |
|  | 0.1779116988182068 | 0.1644357442855835 | 0.1779116839170456 |
|  | 9571138689.904272 | 14990549573.45386 | 38349571997.42470 |

## BIOGRAPHICAL INFORMATION

Phillip Charles Stancil was born in Norfolk, Virginia in 1963. He received his undergraduate education at Old Dominion University obtaining bachelor's degrees in physics and mechanical engineering. After graduating in 1986, he was a mechanical engineer and project manager with the local consulting firm Clark-Smith Associates. In 1988, Phillip returned to Old Dominion to pursue graduate studies in physics and received a research assistantship at the NASA Langley Research Center in Hampton, Virginia. While at NASA he investigated atomic oxygen effects on polymers and composites with Prof. Wynford L. Harries of the Department of Physics and Dr. Edward R. Long, Jr. and Dr. Sheila A. Thibeault, both of NASA Langley. He began computational investigations of magnetic field effects on atoms with Prof. Gary E. Copeland in 1990 and was supported by teaching assistantships until becoming a predoctoral fellow at the Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics in 1992. Under the joint direction of Prof. Alex Dalgarno of the Astronomy Department at Harvard University and Prof. Copeland, Phillip expanded his research to include formation and destruction mechanisms of diatomic molecules and applications of atomic and molecular computations to white dwarf stars. He is a member of the Tidewater Chapter of the Sigma Xi Scientific Research Society and received their award for outstanding graduate student research for 1994. He has received fellowships from the Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory and the Virginia Space Grant Consortium and is an author on six publications. Phillip is scheduled to graduate in August 1994 and soon after to begin a postdoctoral appointment at the University of Nevada, Las Vegas.


[^0]:    *Atomic units are used throughout this work unless otherwise noted. These units correspond to setting $e=h=m_{e}=1$ and $\alpha=1 / c$. Lengths are given in Bohr radii $a_{0}$ and energies in au (hartrees) where $1 \mathrm{au}=27.2113962 \mathrm{eV}$.

[^1]:    ${ }^{3}$ Typically 50 terms of the basis (2.1-10) are used.
    ${ }^{\text {b }}$ Typically 500 B -spline functions are used.
    ${ }^{\text {c }}$ The number in parenthesis gives the basis size.

[^2]:    ${ }^{8} N_{n}$ and $N_{\ell}$ are the number of expansion terms in $n$ and $\ell$ for the basis (2.1-10). The total basis size is $N_{n} \times N_{l}$.
    ${ }^{\mathrm{b}}$ A measure of the cancellation is obtained from the ratio of the dipole moment determined by taking the absolute values of the expansion coefficients to the real dipole moment. A ratio of one gives no cancellation.
    ${ }^{c} \mathrm{~L}=$ length, $\mathrm{V}=$ velocity, and $\mathrm{A}=$ acceleration.

[^3]:    ${ }^{*}$ The notation $5.99-6$ corresponds to $5.99 \times 10^{-6}$.

